Global Journal of human-social science: G
Linguistics \& EDUCATION
Volume 22 Issue 6 Version 1.0 Year 2022
Type: Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals
Online ISSN: 2249-460X \& Print ISSN: 0975-587X

# The Derivation of Triconsonantal Weak Verbal Nouns in Modern Standard Arabic: A Nonlinear Phonological Analysis 

By Eman Ali \& Radwan Mahadin
Abstract- The present study analyzes the phonological processes that verbal nouns (VNs) undergo in the course of their derivation from triconsonantal weak verbal stems in Modern Standard Arabic (MSA). The VNs that are targeted in the study comprise all the instances of VNs which are listed under triconsonantal weak verbs in the corpus - based dictionary mucdzam Palluyah Pal-arabijjah Palmu'a:sirah 'Dictionary of Modern Arabic Language'. The 1222 targeted VNs are arranged into tables in accordance with their 35 morphological patterns and the X-slot and the feature geometry models of nonlinear phonology are utilized for analyzing their derivation from their verbal stems. One of the main findings of the study is that forming VNs from triconsonantal weak verbs follow a regular derivational pattern which involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and the addition of specific affixes to them. This finding enables refuting the general hypothesis that deriving VNs from triconsonantal weak verbs is irregular in the sense that various morphological patterns and no specific rules are employed for their derivation.

Keywords: nonlinear phonology; MSA; VNS; weak stems; corpus-study.
GJHSS-G Classification: DDC Code: 414 LCC Code: P217.3

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of:


[^0]
# The Derivation of Triconsonantal Weak Verbal Nouns in Modern Standard Arabic: A Nonlinear Phonological Analysis 

Eman Ali $^{\alpha}$ \& Radwan Mahadin ${ }^{\sigma}$


#### Abstract

The present study analyzes the phonological processes that verbal nouns (VNs) undergo in the course of their derivation from triconsonantal weak verbal stems in Modern Standard Arabic (MSA). The VNs that are targeted in the study comprise all the instances of VNs which are listed under triconsonantal weak verbs in the corpus-based dictionary mucduam Palarabijjah Palmua:sirah 'Dictionary of Modern Arabic Language'. The 1222 targeted VNs are arranged into tables in accordance with their $\mathbf{3 5}$ morphological patterns and the X-slot and the feature geometry models of nonlinear phonology are utilized for analyzing their derivation from their verbal stems. One of the main findings of the study is that forming VNs from triconsonantal weak verbs follow a regular derivational pattern which involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and the addition of specific affixes to them. This finding enables refuting the general hypothesis that deriving VNs from triconsonantal weak verbs is irregular in the sense that various morphological patterns and no specific rules are employed for their derivation. Keywords: nonlinear phonology; MSA; VNS; weak stems; corpus-study.


## 1. Introduction

### 1.1. Background

odern Standard Arabic (MSA) is a standard variety of Arabic which emerged around the end of the eighteenth century as a direct descendant of Classical Arabic (CA) (Fischer 1997, 188). A distinction between CA and MSA is commonly made by linguists. The former is a standard variety of Arabic used in the QurPa:n and in the pre and early Islamic eras, whereas the latter is the form utilized in formal language contexts in contemporary Arab world. There are 28 consonantal phonemes in MSA which are produced in various places of articulation. Table 1.1 is taken from Ali and Mahadin (2021, 2131) and it presents a phonetic description of MSA consonantal phonemes.

Table 1.1: MSA consonantal phonemes.

| b | Voiced bilabial stop | s | Voiceless dental-alveolar <br> fricative | k | Voiceless velar plosive |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| m | Voiced bilabial nasal | z | Voiced dental-alveolar <br> fricative | x | Voiceless uvular <br> fricative |
| f | Voiceless labiodental fricative | $\underline{\mathrm{t}}$ | Voiceless emphatic dental- <br> alveolar plosive | f | Voiced uvular fricative |
| j | Voiced palatal glide | $\underline{d}$ | Voiced emphatic dental- <br> alveolar plosive | q | Voiceless uvular stop |
| w | Voiced labiovelar glide | $\underline{\text { s }}$ | Voiceless emphatic dental- <br> alveolar fricative | $\underline{h}$ | Voiceless pharyngeal <br> fricative |
| $\theta$ | Voiceless interdental fricative | $\underline{\underline{\jmath}}$ | Voiced emphatic interdental <br> fricative | c | Voiced pharyngeal <br> fricative |
| ð | Voiced interdental fricative | r | Voiced dental-alveolar tap | ? | Voiceless glottal stop |
| t | Voiceless dental-alveolar stop | l | Voiced dental-alveolar <br> lateral | h | Voiceless glottal <br> fricative |
| d | Voiced dental-alveolar stop | f | Voiceless postalveolar <br> fricative |  |  |

In contrast to MSA rich inventory of consonantal phonemes, the inventory of vocalic phonemes in this standard variety of Arabic only contains three short vowels which are presented in Table 1.2. Each of the three short vocalic phonemes in MSA has a long counterpart. Nevertheless, length is argued to be a phonetic but not a phonemic feature of MSA vowels (Brame 1970, Levy 1971, Mahadin 1994, Mahadin and El-Yasin 1998, among others). That is, in spite of the fact that long vowels have phonetic realizations, these vowels are not present on MSA phonemic level of representation. A long vowel is conversely assumed to be composed of a sequence of a short vowel and a glide in MSA phonemic representation. This sequence is changed to a long vowel through the application of certain phonological processes such as glide deletion (e.g. /uwu/ $\rightarrow / \mathrm{uu} / \rightarrow / \mathrm{u}: /$ ) and glide assimilation (e.g. /ij/ $\rightarrow$ /ii/ $\rightarrow$ /i:/).

Table 1.2: MSA vocalic phonemes

| i | high front unrounded |
| :---: | :---: |
| a | low central unrounded |
| u | high back rounded |

In addition to the short and long monophthongs, it is also hypothesized that MSA has a number of diphthongs, i.e. vowels that have the phonetic quality of two sounds but function as one phonological unit (cf. Aniis 1975, Watson 2002, Ryding 2005, Al-Nuri 2007). Aniis $(1975,161)$ points out that Arabic diphthongs are composed of a combination of the low vowel /a/ and a glide which functions phonologically as one complex vocalic unit. He classifies diphthongs into two types based on the sequencing of their two components. The first type is identified as the falling diphthong and it is composed of a vowel-glide sequence (e.g. bajt 'house') and the second is labelled the rising diphthong and it comprises a glide-vowel sequence (e.g. jasa:r 'left'). On the other hand, Watson (2002, 22), Ryding (2005, 33), Al-Nuri (2007, 219-220) maintained that there are only two diphthongs in MSA, namely the /aw/ and /aj/, which are of the first type.

Conversely, one might argue that the members of the sequences which form the falling and rising types of diphthongs behave phonologically as two units and not as one vocalic unit in MSA. For instance, the alleged rising type of MSA diphthongs commonly occurs in the initial position of the syllable (e.g. wabar 'fur'). However, the occurrence of a syllable that starts with a vowel, in this case a diphthong, is forbidden in MSA. This is attributed to its violation of a constraint that prohibits the occurrence of onsetless syllables, i.e. syllables that have no consonant in their initial position, in this variety of Arabic.

Similarly, proposing that a low vowel and a glide sequence functions as one vocalic unit in MSA can cause the violation of its constraint on onsetless syllables. For example, suggesting the /aw/ sequence in đawaba:n 'melting' is a falling diphthong entails that the second syllable in this word, viz. the /ab/ syllable, is onsetless which is prohibited in MSA. Consequently, the /aw/ sequence in this word is proposed to be composed of two separate phonological units, i.e. a vocalic unit and a consonantal unit, instead of being composed of one complex vocalic unit. The vocalic unit functions as the nucleus of the first syllable in đawaba:n and the consonantal unit functions as the onset of its second syllable, i.e. the /wa/ syllable. On the basis of these observations, vowel-glide and glide-vowel sequences are assumed to function as separate phonological units and not as diphthongs in MSA.

As for MSA syllable structure, the onset in this variety of Arabic is an obligatory constituent and thus the syllables that start with a vowel are prohibited. Moreover, the onset constituent in MSA is not to be composed of a consonant cluster, whereas the coda might be empty or contain a cluster of no
more than two consonants (Watson 2002, 56-59; Ryding 2005, 35-36). In terms of morphology, MSA morphology is described as being mainly nonconcatenative in nature. Nonconcatenative morphology, as opposed to its concatenative counterpart, does not involve concatenating discrete prefixes and suffixes to words without affecting their internal shape. Rather, this type of morphology takes place word-internally and relies heavily on the processes of "reduplication, infixation, morphologicallygoverned ablaut, and suprafixation" (McCarthy 1981, 373). All the processes that are identified by McCarthy (1981) are frequently employed in Arabic, and in other Semitic languages, except for suprafixation. This morphological process involves inducing a change in the suprasegmental features (e.g. tone and stress) of a word to signal particular grammatical functions as in "the variation in the tonal pattern of the stem as a mark of verbal aspect in Tiv" (ibid).

Reduplication refers to repeating a part of a word to modify an aspect of its meaning or grammatical function. An example of reduplication involves doubling, or geminating, the consonant /s/ in the verb daras-a 'he studied' to derive its causative form darras-a 'he caused to study'. Infixation can be defined as the insertion of an affix within a word such as the infix/t/ which is added to the verb katab-a 'he wrote' to modify its meaning in ktatab-a 'he recorded on an official list' (McCarthy 1979, 240). Morphologically-governed ablaut is exemplified by changing the vowel/a/ in the verb ja-qrap 'he reads' into /u/ to derive its passive voice ju-qra? 'it is read' (Ryding 2005, 46).

Nonconcatenative morphology "pervades most of the derivational system and a good portion of the inflection" in Arabic (Kentsowicz 1994, 397). The remaining portion of Arabic derivational and inflectional systems utilizes the concatenative processes of prefixation and suffixation. For example, the future marker prefix sa 'will' is added to the left end of the verb ja-frah 'he explains' to derive its future form $s a-j a-\int r a \underline{h}$ 'he will explain'.

An important aspect of Arabic morphology is discussed by Brame (1970) who distinguishes between the Arabic root, stem and word. The root is commonly composed of three consonants, or radicals. The stem includes "the underlying radicals with any infixes which may be accompanying" and "the stem taken together with all other affixes will be called the word" (ibid, 4). For instance, infixing the stem vowels, /a:/ and /i/, to the consonantal root [slm] forms the stem sa:lim 'he is safe'. Adding the masculine plurality suffix u:n to the stem sa:lim forms the word sa:lim-u:n 'they are safe'.

### 1.2. Aims of the Study

The present study aims at utilizing two models, viz. the X-slot and the feature geometry models, of nonlinear phonology for the examination of the phonological processes that VNs undergo in the course of their derivation from verbal stems in MSA. The VNs, which are listed under each of the verbal entries in the corpus-based dictionary, viz. mu ${ }^{c} d \boldsymbol{z}$ am Palluyah Pal ${ }^{c}$ arabijjah Palmu ${ }^{c}$ a:sirah, that serves as the source of data collection are targeted in the study. The analysis only explores the derivation of the weak forms of these VNs from triconsonantal (form I) verbs.

### 1.3. The VN

The VN, also known as Palmasdar 'the source', the noun of action and the noun of verb, is a deverbal substantive which denotes the action or the state of the verb from which it is derived (Wright 1986, 110; Al-Rajihi 1984, 66; Ryding 2005, 75; Al-Samurrai 2013, 71). For example, the VN rakd 'running' expresses the action denoted by its corresponding verb ja-rkud 'he runs' and the VN Pimtila:k 'possessing' refers to the state expressed by its verbal stem ja-mtalik 'he possesses'. Contrary to the other deverbal substantives, such as the active participle (AP) and the passive participle (PP), the derivation of the VNs is not analyzed in the standard or the nonlinear approaches of generative phonology. Accordingly, the current study, to the researcher's knowledge, is the first attempt to explore the derivation of the VN in the generative approach of phonology.

According to Watson (2002), VNs inflect for number and gender. She states that the "unmarked number" for them is the singular and "the unmarked gender" is the masculine. As such, they generally inflect for the dual and plural numbers as well as for the feminine gender. In addition to the inflection for number and gender, the bare forms of VNs also inflect for case. Arabic has three cases: nominative, genitive, and accusative. These cases are generally indicated by the vowel suffixes: u 'damma' i 'kasra' and a 'fatha', respectively (Ryding 2005, 166). Another inflectional feature that characterizes VNs is definiteness. VNs can be marked for definiteness or indefiniteness. The definiteness marker is the prefix 'Pal' (e.g. Pal- wa'd 'the promise') and the indefiniteness marker is the suffix ' n ' (e.g. wa ${ }^{c} d$-un 'a promise') (ibid, 156).

In accordance with the number of consonants in their roots, VNs are mainly divided into two categories, namely triconsonantal (e.g. mad3d 'glory') and quadriconsonantal VNs (tad3riba 'experiment'). Ryding (2005, 92) argues that there are few VNs in Arabic that are biconsonantal such as hawa: 'passion'. Brame (1970) and Mahadin (1982), on the other hand, demonstrate that biconsonantal nouns are originally triconsonantal but they appear to be biconsonantal on the surface form as the result of the application of certain phonological processes.

VNs are further classified according to the type of consonants in their roots into strong, geminated, glottalized and weak nouns. Strong VNs (e.g. nasr 'victory') have three or four true consonants in their roots. Geminated VNs have identical second and third radicals (e.g. radd 'reply'); whereas glottalized VNs have a glottal stop as one of their radicals (e.g. Oapr 'revenge'). Finally, a glide ( $/ \mathrm{w} /$ or $/ \mathrm{j} /$ ) constitutes at least one of the radicals of weak VNs. The weak VNs that have one glide are divided in accordance with the position that the glide occupies into initially (e.g. wa ${ }^{c} d$ 'promise'), medially (e.g. nawm 'sleep') and finally (e.g. salw 'forgetting') weak VNs (Wright 1896). As for the weak VNs that have two glides in their stems, they are identified as doubly-weak VNs (e.g. wiqa:jah 'protection'). This study only examines the phonological processes that weak VNs undergo in the course of their derivation. The weak VNs are used as the object of analysis due to the inherent instability of the glides which constitute at least one of the radicals of their roots and causes them to be susceptible to diverse phonological rules (Brame 1970, 28). Accordingly, a thorough inspection of the phonological processes that are involved in the derivation of VNs can be provided by choosing weak VNs as the object of analysis.

VNs can be derived from the ten forms of verbs in MSA (cf. Wright 1986, 110-111; Al-Faxiri 1996, 175; Ryding 2005, 75). This study is restricted to the analysis of the VNs which are derived from form I (triconsonantal) of verbs because form I is the bare form of the verb which has a fundamental structure that serves as the source of derivation of the other nine verbal forms (form II- form X). Accordingly, targeting the derivatives of form I can also shed light on the derivational processes employed for forming the derivatives of the other forms of verbs.

The usual practice among linguists (e.g. Ibin jinni (d.1002) and Brame (1970)) is to use the perfective verbal stem as the basic form from which verbal derivatives, including VNs, are derived. However, many researchers, such as Mahadin (1982), Benmamoun (1999) and Abdo (2008), argue for using the imperfective stem as the basic form for derivation. Strong pieces of evidence are presented to support this argument. For instance, Mahadin (1982) asserts that the vowel of the perfective stem can be predicated from that of the imperfective stem, but not vice versa. That is, the stem vowel of the imperfective is lexically determined in the sense that it cannot be predicated accurately by general rules and thus native speakers are assumed to store the imperfective stems in their mental lexicons along with the rules that derive their perfective counterparts. In the same vein, Benmamoun $(1999,180)$ ascribes taking the imperfective as the input to Arabic derivational morphology to its unmarked default status due to its lack of specification for tense. He further maintained that there is a close similarity between the imperfective stem and various nominal and verbal derivatives which makes their derivation from imperfective stems more economical than deriving them from their perfective counterparts.

Following Mahadin (1982), Benmamoun (1999) and Abdo (2008), the imperfective, instead of the perfective, verbal stem of form I is used as the base of derivation. The stem of form I imperfective verbs has the skeletal shape $C C\left\{\begin{array}{l}a \\ i \\ u\end{array}\right\}$. This stem can never surface without a personal prefix of the $|C V|$ shape due to the violation of a constraint on MSA syllable structure which bans the occurrence of a cluster of consonants in syllable-onset position (cf. Ali and Mahadin 2021). The prefix $|\mathrm{ja}|$ is the unmarked prefix of the imperfective stem, in addition to the $|\mathrm{ja}|$, a number of personal prefixes can attach to the imperfective stem such as $|\mathrm{Pa}|$, the first person singular prefix, and |na|, the first person plural prefix. The $|\mathrm{ja}|$ prefix and other prefixes and suffixes are not part of the base for deriving forms from the verb, rather only the stem of the verb is used as the base of derivation (e.g. the stem /drus/ in the imperfective verb ja-drus-u 'he studies, indicative case' serves as the base of derivations of other forms from this verb without the personal prefix /ja/ and the indicative case suffix $/ u /$ ).

## 2. Method

### 2.1. Data Collection

The corpus-based dictionary which serves as the source of data collection in the current study is $m u^{c} d з a m$ Palluyah Pal'arabijjah Palmu'a:sirah 'Dictionary of Modern Arabic Language'. This dictionary is compiled by trained researchers led by Omar in 2008 with the purpose of covering the majority of words used in MSA. One of the main goals of the dictionary compilers is avoiding the shortcomings of the pre-existing dictionaries such as building on earlier lexicographic work without conducting thorough examinations and mixing obsolete and common words (Omar 2008). The dictionary is compiled from seven types of sources of MSA which include:

1. Contemporary newspapers and magazines (e.g. PalPhra:m Palqa:hirijjah, Paffarq PalPawsat Passucu:dijjah, Paddawhah Palqatarijjah and Palhaja:h Pallubna:nijjah).
2. Audio materials presented in MSA (e.g. news and news commentary programs).
3. Children's stories.
4. Prominent publications on literature, psychology, law, economy, philosophy, history, arts, environment, technology, education, sports, science, etc.
5. Religious sources (e.g. the Qur?a:n and the sayings of Prophet Muhammad) and common proverb collections.
6. The publications of the Arabic Language Academy in Cairo.
7. Grammar books and dictionaries.

The data from these sources are assembled in a corpus that contains more than one hundred million words which is analyzed statistically in order to include the common words in the dictionary and exclude the uncommon ones. The perfective form of the verb is used as the headword of the 10.475 verbal entries in this monolingual dictionary. Three deverbal substantives are listed under each of these verbal entries and they include the AP, PP and VN.

The 1222 weak VNs which are listed under triconsonantal (form I) verbal entries in $m u^{c} d \zeta a m$ Palluyah Palcarabijjah Palmu ${ }^{c} a: \underline{s i r a h}$ are grouped in tables in the appendices in accordance with their morphological patterns. The tables in the appendices present the dictionary entry number, the consonantal root, the imperfective verb and the gloss corresponding to each instance of these VNs. Since this study aims at analyzing the phonological aspects of the targeted VNs, these VNs, their consonantal roots and imperfective verbs are not written in MSA orthography. Rather, the phonological symbols which are presented in Table 1.1 and Table 1.2 are employed for transcribing them. It should be noted that the morphological patterns of these VNs are determined on the basis of their realization in the surface representations of strong stems. This is done in an attempt to provide a
comprehensive account of these patterns and to identify the phonological processes that cause the apparent deviation of the surface representations of weak nominal stems from their strong counterparts.

### 2.2. The Approach

Nonlinear phonology is a recent advance in the school of generative phonology. As opposed to the linear structure of the standard approach of generative phonology, the alternative structure is segregated into distinct levels. These levels are ordered independently of each other but are interconnected by means of association lines (McCarthy 1982, 2). On the basis of utilizing distinct levels of representations, this modified approach of generative phonology is termed multi-linear or nonlinear phonology.

Nonlinear phonology is originally proposed to handle suprasegmental features, which are problematic for the standard (linear) approach. Within the realm of nonlinear phonology, two main theoretical approaches can be identified. These approaches are metrical and autosegmental phonology. The former approach is presented by Liberman (1975) as a theory of stress, whereas the latter is originally proposed by Goldsmith (1976) for describing tone in tonal languages. After proving that it is capable of providing a systematic analysis of tone, the domain of the autosegmental approach of phonology is extended to various non-tonal phenomena. The extensions of the autosegmental domain resulted in developing two major models of this approach, viz. CV phonology and feature geometry.

CV phonology is an autosegmental model designed by Clements and Keyser (1983) to represent the internal structure of syllable. This representation is composed of three tiers, i.e. the syllable node, CV and segmental tiers. The three-tier hierarchical structure of the syllable /pen/ is employed as an illustrative example below:


Serving as a model of autosegmental phonology, the association between elements on the CV tier and the segmental tier is subjected to a number of association conventions. Two of the major association conventions are the no-crossing constraint and the obligatory contour principle (OCP). The former prohibits the crossing of association lines and the latter prohibits identical adjacent segments at the segmental tier (Goldsmith, 1976). Adhering to these conventions allows accounting for cases in which the association between these two tiers is not formed in a one-to-one fashion. An example of a one-to-many association pattern is exemplified by the affricate /d3/ which is classified as a complex (contour) segment, while a many-to-one association between the CV tier and the segmental tier is found in the geminate (long consonant) $/ \mathrm{n}: /$. These are presented in 2.2 (a) and (b) respectively.



The development of CV phonology involves introducing some modifications to this model. One of these modifications is introducing a syllable constituent, labelled the rhyme, that contains the nucleus and the coda. Combining the nucleus and the coda into one constituent independent from the onset is based on the analysis of the phonotactic constrains of co-concurrence restrictions (Selkirk 1982). These constraints indicate that the restrictions on the co-concurrence of vowels and their preceding consonants are very rare, while those restrictions are very frequent between vowels and their succeeding consonants. Consequently, the latter are assumed to form a unit independent from the former.

In addition to the introduction of the rhyme, another modification to CV phonology is based on considering the distinction between the C and V elements on the CV tier redundant and arguing that these elements are to be replaced with empty uniform positions labelled as X-slots (Levin 1985). A major impetus for the development of the X -slot model is ascribed to observing that C elements can be associated with vowels and V elements can be mapped to consonants which is common in compensatory lengthening processes (cf. Hayes 1989). Integrating these two modifications into the representation of the syllable /pen/ is shown in 2.3.


Another model of autosegmental phonology is developed principally by Clements (1985) for the description of the internal structure of speech sounds and it is identified as the feature geometry model. This model emerged as a reaction to the standard generativists' assumption that the distinctive features from which a given speech segment is composed are grouped into an unordered matrix that has no internal organization. The standard representation of features is found to be incapable of depicting the fact that certain sets of features constitute a unit with respect to phonological rules and to phonemic inventory constructions. Another shortcoming of this representation is that it fails to express the fact that certain features introduce distinctions in other features such as the features [anterior] and [distributed] which are only relevant for coronal consonants (Kenstowicz 1994, 146).

In order to capture generalizations about the natural groupings of features, Clements (1985) proposed a hierarchical organization of segment-internal features into functionally independent classes that are grouped under nodes of a tree structure. The organization of the features into the tree structure is primarily determined by the behavior of features in phonological processes and constraints. That is, the features that behave as an independent unit with respect to processes and constraints, such as assimilation, dissimilation, reduction and OCP, are assigned to the same node (ibid, 227).

Within the tree structure of this model, the features occupy the terminal nodes and they are dominated by intermediate nodes termed the class nodes. The class nodes are divided into laryngeal and supralaryngeal nodes and the latter node, in turn, comprises the place and manner subnodes. The root node dominates the class nodes and groups all the features of a given segment and links them to the CV tier. The diagram below presents the outline of Clements' (1985) feature geometry model:


As opposed to the standard approach which treats features as matrix entries that are incapable of autonomous behavior, within the feature geometry model, features are regarded as independent units,
or autosegments, that can engage independently in phonological processes (ibid, 227). A major advantage to considering features as autosegments is facilitating accounting for the phonetic naturalness of assimilation processes.

Since the development of Clements' (1985) model of feature geometry, various modifications to this model were proposed through subsequent research in this area. One of the leading proposals is assuming that the major class features [consonantal] and [sonorant] form the root of the feature tree (McCarthy 1988, Halle 1992, Kenstowicz 1994, among others). A second important development introduced by McCarthy (1988) is dispensing with the manner and the supralaryngeal nodes. Dispensing with the manner node is based on testing it against phonological rules and constraints which reveal that the daughters of the manner node, viz. [continuant], [nasal], [lateral] and [strident], do not act as a unit with respect to them. As the manner features are not grouped under a class node and are not dependent on a specific place of articulation, they are directly linked to the root node (e.g. McCarthy 1988, Halle 1995). As a result of eliminating the manner node, the supralaryngeal node ends up dominating only the place node. Upon examination, the supralaryngeal and place nodes turn out to perform complementary functions in phonological rules (McCarthy 1988, 92-93). Accordingly, the supralaryngeal node is also dispensed with due to playing no role in feature geometry.

Another significant elaboration on the model of feature geometry is the introduction of the articulator theory by Sagey (1986). This theory plays a major role in the internal organization of the place node. Based on the articulator theory, the place node is divided according to the constricting gestures of the active articulators of segments into labial, coronal and dorsal classes. The labial, coronal and dorsal articulators dominate a set of articulator-bound features. Articulator-bound features, as opposed to articulator-free features exemplified by the root and manner features, depend exclusively for their execution on one of these three articulators (Halle 1995, 3). The articulator-bound feature [round] is a dependent of [labial]; [anterior] and [distributed] are dependents of [coronal]; and [back], [high] and [low] are dependents of [dorsal].

After presenting extensive evidence for considering gutturals a natural class of sounds, a further modification to the place node is proposed by McCarthy (1994). This modification involves introducing a place node to define gutturals. Gutturals are consonants produced with "a primary constriction in the posterior region of the vocal tract" and they include a set of glottal ( $\langle, h$ ), pharyngeal ( $\underline{\mathrm{h}},{ }^{\mathrm{c}}$ ) and uvular ( $\mathrm{x}, \mathrm{\gamma}$ ) consonants (McCarthy 1994, 191). In order to locate this node in the hierarchical tree, Vaux (1993) breaks the place node into two branches, viz. the upper vocal tract node (UVT) which is employed for producing the oral sounds and dominates the labial, coronal and dorsal articulators and the lower vocal tract node (LVT) which is employed for producing the guttural sounds and dominates the dorsal, laryngeal and radical articulators.

As can be noticed, the dorsal articulator is dominated by the UVT and LVT nodes. Kenstowicz $(1994,459)$ argues that the double domination of the dorsal articulator by these nodes makes sense since this articulator lies at the boundary between the oral and pharyngeal cavities and can thus enter either of them. As for the articulator-bound features that are dominated by the laryngeal and radical articulators, Vaux (1996) maintains that the feature retracted tongue root [RTR] is used for the description of both uvulars and pharyngeals and it is dominated by the radical articulator. The laryngeal articulator is involved in the production of the glottal sounds and it also encompasses the articulator-bound feature [voiced] which is used for classifying speech sounds according to their voicing specifications (cf. Davis 1995, Halle 1995, Halle, et al. 2000).

Finally, Clements' (1985) model of feature geometry is integrated with the underspecification theory which entails that redundant features are underlyingly underspecified for the relevant segments and stated by means of a general rule identified as a redundancy, or a default, rules. Spencer (1996, 126-
127) maintains that representing redundancies in terms of rules enables capturing significant linguistic generalizations and giving an accurate account of various phonological processes. Watson (2002) and Bin Muqbil (2006) demonstrate that the interaction of the feature geometric hierarchy with universal and language-specific default rules renders it unnecessary for any feature to be bivalent. Featural monovalency entails leaving the absence of a feature underspecified and only specifying its presence. Based on the aforementioned modifications of the proposed structures of the feature geometry, the overall picture of the model that will be used in the current study is presented in 2.5.
2.5. [consonantal], [sonorant]


### 2.3. Data analysis

The phonological processes that the targeted VNs undergo in the course of their derivation from their verbal stems are analyzed in the current study. The analysis of the derivational processes of these VNs starts with determining the underlying shapes of the imperfective verbal stems from which they are derived. It should be indicated that the surface shapes of these imperfective verbal stems are listed under each of the perfective verbal entries in mucdzam Palluyah Pal ${ }^{c}$ arabijjah Palmu ${ }^{c}$ a:sirah. As demonstrated in Ali and Mahadin (2021), the imperfective verbal stems from which deverbal derivatives, including the VNs , are derived have the underlying shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{VC}_{3}\right|$. The underlying shapes of the imperfective stems are used as the bases for deriving the underlying shapes of their corresponding VNs. Afterwards, the phonological processes that cause changing the underlying shapes of these VNs to their surface shapes are discussed.

Two models, viz. the X-slot and the feature geometry models, of nonlinear phonology are employed for conducting the analysis. The feature geometry model offers a thorough depiction of the internal structure of speech segments which enables accounting for the naturalness of the assimilation and dissimilation processes which target the analyzed VNs in the course of their derivation. To make the examination feasible, only the parts of the feature geometry trees that are relevant for the analysis will be represented.

The X-slot model is employed for representing the rules which do not require referring to the internal structure of speech segments such as elision, epenthesis, compensatory lengthening and metathesis rules. For instance, elision rules result in the deletion of whole speech segments and not specific features of them; thus representing them within the X -slot model is more efficient and economical. This model utilizes the syllable, a purely phonological domain, for the expression of phonological processes. In addition to the syllable, the morpheme and word domains are also utilized
for the statement of phonological processes to account for the close interactions between phonology and morphology. The analysis of the interactions between these two branches of linguistics, identified as morphophonemics, is argued to be important for developing any comprehensive theoretical model of phonology of or morphology (cf. McCarthy and Smith1983, Gussmann 1985, Jensen 1990, Oztaner 1996).

## 3. Results and Discussion

### 3.1. Introduction

The morphological patterns that are utilized for forming VNs from form I triconsonantal verbs are numerous (cf. Wright 1986, 110-111; Al-Faxiri 1996, 175; Ryding 2005, 75). On other hand, the patterns of the VNs which are derived from the other nine forms of the verb are much more limited in number in that each of these verbal forms is generally associated with one VN pattern (e.g. the pattern $\left|\mathrm{PiC}_{1} \mathrm{tiC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}\right|$ is typically used for deriving VNs from form VIII verbal stems of the shape $\left|\mathrm{ja}+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{taC}_{2} \mathrm{iC}_{3}\right|$ like Pintixa:b 'election' which is derived from ja-ntaxib 'he elects').

Different shades of meaning are commonly associated with the various VN patterns of form I verbal stems (cf. Abd Al-Ghani 2010, 146-148; Al-Samurrai 2013, 71). For instance, the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}\right|$ is mainly employed for deriving VN patterns that denote sickness (e.g. su'a:I 'coughing'). Furthermore, the VN pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}\right|$ usually indicates aspects related to continuous movement (e.g. yalaja:n 'boiling') and the VN Pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}\right|$ regularly designates types of sounds (e.g. zapi:r 'roaring'). Consequently, a form I verbal stem can have more than one VN with each of them indicating a different shade of meaning. For instance, the imperfective verb ja-zrac 'he plants' has two VN forms, i.e. zira:'ah 'agriculture' and zarc 'planting'. Table 3.1 presents the frequencies of the initially, medially, finally and doubly weak VNs which are derived from triconsonantal verbal stems (form I) in the complied VN corpus.

Table 3.1: The frequencies of the initially, medially, finally and doubly weak VN patterns

|  | Pattern | Initially-weak <br> VNs |  | Medially- <br> weak VNs |  | Finally-weak <br> VNs |  | Doubly-weak <br> VNs | Total |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |


| 24 | $\mathrm{ma}+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | 2 | 0.4\% | - | - | - | - | 2 | 0.2\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 25 | ti+ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | 2 | 0.4\% | - | - | - | - | 2 | 0.2\% |
| 26 | ta+ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | 2 | 0.4\% | - | - | - | - | 2 | 0.2\% |
| 27 | $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | 1 | 0.2\% | 9 | 2\% | 1 | 1.8\% | 11 | 0.9\% |
| 28 | $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | 1 | 0.2\% | 8 | 1.8\% | - | - | 9 | 0.7\% |
| 29 | $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | 1 | 0.2\% | - | - | - | - | 1 | 0.1\% |
| 30 | $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ :? +an | - | - | 1 | 0.2\% | - | - | - | - | 1 | 0.1\% |
| 31 | $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{j}$ at+an | - | - | 1 | 0.2\% | - | - | - | - | 1 | 0.1\% |
| 32 | $m a+C_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{iC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | 1 | 0.2\% | - | - | - | - | 1 | 0.1\% |
| 33 | $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | - | - | 9 | 2\% | 9 | 15.8\% | 18 | 1.5\% |
| 34 | $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | - | - | 4 | 0.9\% | - | - | 4 | 0.3\% |
| 35 | $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$ | - | - | - | - | 2 | 0.4\% | - | - | 2 | 0.2\% |
|  | Total | 207 | 100\% | 507 | 100\% | 449 | 100\% | 57 | 100\% | 1222 | 100\% |

As shown in Table 3.1, 1222 VNs are targeted in the current corpus, 507 of these VNs are medially-weak, 449 of them are finally-weak, 207 are initially-weak and 57 are doubly-weak. It can be noted that the /an/ suffix, which is composed of the accusative case suffix /a/ and the indefinite form maker / $\mathrm{n} /$, is added to all the 35 the patterns of these VNs. This is ascribed to the observation that the VNs in dictionaries and grammar books, including the dictionary which serves as the source of data collection in this study, are regularly cited in the accusative case and the indefinite form.

In line with the general assumption that the most frequently used pattern for deriving VNs from form I triconsonantal verbs is $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, the most frequent VN pattern in the present corpus is $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ and it accounts for $42.7 \%$ of the analyzed VN patterns (cf. Brame 1970, 273; Al-Faxiri 1996, 175-176). The second most frequent VN pattern is $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ which constitutes $7 \%$ of the employed VN patterns. The wide difference between the first and second most frequent VNs validates the assumption that the most basic VN pattern of form I verbal stems is $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. Furthermore, in addition to $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ and $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, the VN patterns $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|,\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ and $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are the only patterns which are utilized for deriving initially, medially, finally and doubly weak VNs. On the other hand, the other VN patterns are not employed for deriving all the four types of VNs and some of them are only used for forming one type of VNs (e.g. the patterns |ti+ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an} \mid$ and $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}: ?+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are only used for deriving medially-weak VNs$)$.

The following sections analyze each of the 35 patterns which are used for driving the targeted weak VNs. These sections are ordered in accordance with the similarity in the shape of the analyzed VN patterns. For instance, the VN patterns $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|,\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ and $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n\right|$ have the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{VC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$; hence they are discussed in consecutive sections.

### 3.2. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The surface representations of the 76 initially-weak, the 264 medially-weak and the 159 finallyweak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, which are listed in Table 5.1, Table 5.18 and Table 5.43 in the appendices, respectively, are of the same surface shape of the strong VNs that have this pattern (e.g. nasr 'victory'). Accordingly, the derivation of the surface representations of these weak VNs from their verbal stems only requires using the two rules that are utilized for forming their strong counterparts. The first rule is a morphologically-conditioned ablaut rule which changes the stem vowel of the verbal stem |CCVC| to /a/ (CCVC $\rightarrow$ CCaC). The second rule is a phonologically-conditioned rule which metathesizes the /a/ vowel and the consonant that precedes it ( $\mathrm{CCaC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CaCC}$ ).

The metathesis rule is considered a phonologically-conditioned rule because it is applied to break up the consonant cluster which occurs in the onset position of the syllable in the VN pattern $|\mathrm{CCaC}|$. That is, the imperfective stems, which serve as the basis for the derivation of VNs, are allowed to be of the shape |CCVC| because they are always preceded by a personal prefix that has a |CV| shape which enables re-syllabifying the first consonant in these stems as the coda of its preceding
syllable (CV.CCVC $\rightarrow$ CVC.CVC). On the other hand, the VN pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ does not have to be preceded by any prefixes; thus one can assume that its underlying representation is $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, which is produced through the application of an ablaut rule, and this representation surfaces as $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ by a metathesis rule which is applied to avoid the occurrence of a complex onset.

The derivation of weak VNs that have the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ from their verbal stems is exemplified by deriving the initially-weak VN waxz-an 'piercing, accusative/indefinite form' from wxiz, i.e. the stem of its imperfective verb ja-xiz 'he pierces', which involves changing the stem vowel /i/ to $/ a /(w x i z \rightarrow w x a z)$ and metathesizing the latter and the consonant $/ x /(w x a z \rightarrow w a x z)$. Finally, the suffix /an/ is added to this verbal stem to derive its accusative/indefinite form (waxz $\rightarrow$ waxz-an). The autosegmental representation of this derivational process is depicted in 3.1.


Akin to their initially-weak counterparts, the derivation of the surface representations of the medially-weak (e.g. 子aj $\theta$-an 'helping, accusative/indefinite form') and the finally-weak (e.g. salw-an 'forgetting, accusative/indefinite form') VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ only requires the application of the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems. As for the 21 doubly-weak VNs, which are shown in Table 5.66 in the appendices, they are divided into two categories. The first category is of the underlying shape $\left|w a C_{2} j+a n\right|$ and the second category is of the underlying shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} a w j+a n\right|$.

The 10 VNs which are of the underlying shape $\left|\mathrm{waC}_{2} j+a n\right|$ exhibit the same derivational pattern of the other VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ (e.g. wan $\boldsymbol{a}^{\boldsymbol{j}}$-an 'awareness, accusative/indefinite form'). For example, deriving the VN wahj-an 'inspiration, accusative/indefinite form' from whij, i.e. the underlying stem of the imperfective verb jahi: 'he inspires', involves applying the ablaut rule to change its stem vowel /i/ to /a/ (whij $\rightarrow$ whaj) and the metathesis rule to switch the place of the /a/ and the / $\underline{\mathrm{h}}$ / (whaj $\rightarrow$ wahj). Afterwards, the suffix /an/ is added to wahj 'inspiration' to derive its accusative/ indefinite form (wahj $\rightarrow$ wahj-an).

On the other hand, the formation of the surface representations of the 11 doubly-weak VNs that have the underlying shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{awj}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ entails applying the $/ \mathrm{w} /$-fronting rule after the application of the ablaut and metathesis rules. The /w/-fronting rule, as stated in 3.2 (a), is a total assimilation rule that changes the /w/ to /j/ when it is preceded or followed by /j/ (Brame 1970, 453). The representation of the /w/-fronting rule in the feature geometry model is shown in 3.2 (b).
3.2 (a). $w \rightarrow j /\left\{\begin{array}{c}-j \\ j-\end{array}\right\}$


As shown in 3.2 (b), the assimilation of the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ to the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ through the $/ \mathrm{w} /$-fronting rule is depicted in the feature geometry model by delinking the feature [round] from the former glide which results in changing it to the latter glide because these two glides differ only in this feature. This rule applies to all the doubly weak VNs of the underlying shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} a w j+a n\right|$, except for one, to derive their surface representations. The VN which does not undergo the /w/-fronting rule is סawj-an 'withering, accusative/indefinite form'. Interestingly, this VN has another alternative form which undergoes this rule and surfaces as đajj-an 'withering, accusative/indefinite form'. Consequently, the failure of đawjan to undergo the /w/-fronting rule cannot be attributed to a phonological reason; rather it can be identified as a form of free variation. The autosegmental representation of the derivation of dajj-an from đawj-an is shown in 3.3.


As shown in 3.3, two adjacent instances of the glide / $\mathrm{j} / \mathrm{appear}$ on the melody tier after the application of the /w/-fronting rule. The occurrence of identical adjacent elements on the melody tier is banned by the OCP. Consequently, these two adjacent instances of the glide / $\mathrm{j} /$ are combined to form the long consonant, viz. the geminate, /j:/. Interestingly, the two X-slots to which the geminate $/ \mathrm{j}: /$ is attached belong to two different syllables. The first constitutes the coda of a syllable, whereas the second occupies the onset position of another syllable. Dividing the quantity of the geminate $/ \mathrm{j}$ :/ between two syllables is ascribed to the observation that syllabifying this geminate as the coda of the first syllable causes the second syllable to become onsetless which is not allowed in MSA (* $\begin{aligned} & \text { aj:.an) }\end{aligned}$ and syllabifying it as the onset of the second syllable is not possible because geminates cannot occur in syllable-onset-position in MSA (* $\begin{gathered}\text { a.j:an) (cf. Brame 1970, Mahadin 1982). }\end{gathered}$

### 3.3. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The underlying representations of the 11 weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an $\mid$ are formed by subjecting their verbal stems to the ablaut and metathesis rules and adding the accusative/indefinite form suffix /an/ to them (CCVC $\rightarrow$ CCiC $\rightarrow$ CiCC $\rightarrow$ CiCC + an). The 3 initially-weak VNs of this pattern, as shown in Table 5.12 in the appendices, are wizr-an 'sin, accusative/indefinite form' and wirt-an 'inheritance, accusative/indefinite form' which has the alternative surface form ?irg-an. The surface representations of wizr-an and wirt-an are the same as their underlying representations, whereas Pirg-an has the underlying form wirt-an.

The surface representation of the VN Pir日-an is derived from its underlying representation wir $\theta$-an through the deletion of the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ by the $/ \mathrm{w} /$-deletion rule which stipulates that the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is deleted when it is followed by a $\left|\mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{i}_{3}\right|$ sequence (Mahadin 1982, 273). The deletion of the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ causes this VN to become onsetless which is a violation of MSA syllable structure constraints; thus the glottal stop $/ \beta /$, which is commonly used as an epenthetic sound in MSA, is inserted to fill the empty onset position (iry-an $\rightarrow$ Pir $\theta$-an). It is worth indicating that no phonological motivations can posited for the failure of the $/ \mathrm{w} /$-deletion rule to apply to wirt-an and wizr-an because there is an alternative form to the former which undergoes this rule, i.e. Pirg-an, and there are VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an $\mid$ which undergo this rule despite having similar radicals to the latter (see Section 3.13).

The formation of the surface representations of the 6 medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, which are listed in Table 5.28 in the appendices, requires applying the glide assimilation rule, as presented in 3.4, after the application of the rules that derive their underlying representations. That is, applying the ablaut and metathesis rules derives the underlying representations of these VNs which are of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iGC}_{3}+a n\right|$. The underlying glide in 5 of these VNs is $/ \mathrm{j} /$. The /ij/ sequence in $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ij} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ meets the conditioning environment for the glide assimilation rule which involves the assimilation of the glides to their cognate vowels when they are preceded by these vowels (cf. Brame 1970, Mahadin 1982, Abushunar and Mahadin 2017, among others). The glide assimilation rule changes the sequences / $\mathrm{ij} /$ and /uw/ to /ii/ and /uu/, respectively, when these sequences occur at the end of the word or when are followed by consonants specified for the feature [consonantal] (cf. Ali 2020).
3.4. $\left\{\begin{array}{l}j \\ w\end{array}\right\} \rightarrow\left\{\begin{array}{l}i \\ u\end{array}\right\} /\left\{\begin{array}{l}i \\ u\end{array}\right\} \_\left\{\begin{array}{c}\text { C [consonantal } \\ \#\end{array}\right\}(\#$ designates word boundary)

As opposed to the /w/-fronting rule, the representation of the glide assimilation rule does not require utilizing the feature geometry model, because this rule assimilates a glide to its cognate vowel. A glide and its cognate vowel are phonetically similar; hence they have the same representation in the adopted model of feature geometry. The only difference between these two sounds is that the latter
occupies the nucleus position of the syllable, whereas the former occupies a non-nucleus position, i.e. an onset or coda position. Consequently, assimilating a glide to its cognate vowel only requires delinking the glide from its non-nucleus position and attaching it to the nucleus position of its cognate vowel which results in forming a long vowel. This can be straightforwardly depicted in the X-slot model of autosegmental phonology. Changing the /ij/ sequence to /i:/ through the glide assimilation rule is depicted in in the X -slot model in 3.5 .


Undergoing the glide assimilation rule causes the sequence $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ij} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ in these VNs to surface as $\left|C_{1} i: C_{3}+a n\right|$ and it derives their surface representations (e.g. lijn-an $\rightarrow \mathrm{i}: n-\mathrm{an}$ 'tenderness, accusative case' which is presented in 3.6).


As opposed to these 5 VNs , the medially-weak VN qi:I-an 'talk, accusative/indefinite form' has the glide $/ \mathrm{w} /$ as its underlying glide. Consequently, its underlying representation is of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iw} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. The /iw/ sequence cannot undergo the glide assimilation rule because the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is not the cognate glide of the /i/. Since the glide assimilation rule cannot apply to the sequence /iw/ because its two members are phonetically dissimilar, the /w/-to-/j/ rule, proposed by Brame (1970, 226), is employed to resolve the problem of the impermissible sequencing of the /i/ and $/ \mathrm{w} /$. This rule, as stated in 3.7 , changes the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ to $/ \mathrm{j} /$ when it is preceded by $/ \mathrm{i} /$ and the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ to $/ \mathrm{w} /$ when it is preceded by $/ \mathrm{u} /$.
3.7. $\left\{\begin{array}{c}\mathrm{w} \\ \mathrm{j}\end{array}\right\} \rightarrow\left\{\begin{array}{l}\mathrm{j} \\ \mathrm{W}\end{array}\right\} /\left\{\begin{array}{c}\mathrm{i} \\ \mathrm{u}\end{array}\right\}$

As an instance of assimilation rules, the depiction of the application of the /w/-to-/j/ rule requires resorting to the feature geometry model of autosegmental phonology. The application of the $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} /$ rule to the sequence /iw/ in qiwl-an is represented within the feature geometry model in 3.8 where only the relevant features for the analysis are represented.



As presented in 3.8, the partial assimilation of the /w/ to the /i/ is an instance of assimilation in roundedness because the former is a rounded sound as opposed to the latter. Delinking the feature [round] from the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ changes it to $/ \mathrm{j} /$ because these two glides differ only in their roundedness in the adopted model of feature geometry. The application of the $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} /$ rule to qiwl-an changes it to qijlan. Subsequently, the /ij/ sequence in qijl-an undergoes the glide assimilation rule which changes it to /i:/ (qijl-an $\rightarrow$ qi:l-an).

It is necessary to point out that changing the medial $/ \mathrm{w} /$ to $/ \mathrm{j} /$ when it is preceded by the vowel $/ \mathrm{i} /$ in $V N$ patterns such as $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n\right|,\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n\right|, \mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an $\mid$ and $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} a: n+a n\right|$ is considered an instance of PalPi ${ }^{c}$ la:l bilqalb by Arab grammarians like Ibin Jinni (1954, 348), Shahin $(1980,187)$, Ibin Asfor $(1987,495)$ and Al-Samurrai $(2013,228)$. However, PalPicla:l bilqalb is an instance of substitution and there are no substitutions of sounds in the adopted approach of nonlinear phonology (cf. Altakhaineh and Zibin 2014, Altakhaineh and Alshamari 2016). Consequently, the alternation between the /w/ and /j/ in these VN patterns are proposed to be caused by a phoneticallymotivated rule which changes the former glide to the latter through its partial assimilation to its preceding vowel, i.e. the /i/ vowel.

The 2 doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are presented in Table 5.72 in the appendices. These two VNs, i.e. ${ }^{\text {cijj-an 'incapability, accusative/indefinite form' and rijj-an 'quenching, }}$ accusative/indefinite form', are of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{G}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ which indicates that there are glides in their medial and final positions. As expected, neither of these VNs undergoes the glide assimilation rule, as stated in 3.4, because the |iG| sequence in them is followed by a glide which is a consonant that is not specified for feature [consonantal] (Spencer 1996, 141). The underlying and surface representations of the $\mathrm{VN}{ }^{c} \mathrm{ijj}$-an are derived by applying the ablaut and metathesis rule to its verbal stem ${ }^{\text {c ajj }}$ and adding the /an/ suffix to the resultant form. In contrast with ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{ijj}$-an, the VN rijj-an has an underlying representation which is different from its surface representation. That is, the application of the ablaut and metathesis rules to the verbal stem rwij derives its underlying form riwj-an. This form is subjected to the $/ \mathrm{w} /$-fronting rule, as presented in 3.2 , which totally assimilates the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ to its following /j/ and derives rijj-an from riwj-an.

### 3.4. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The 6 initially-weak and the 10 finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, as listed in Table 5.9 and Table 5.51 in the appendices, respectively, are formed by the application of the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and the suffixation of /an/ to the resultant forms. For instance, the finally-weak VN luqj-an 'encountering, accusative/indefinite form' is formed by applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to its verbal stem Iqaj which yields luqj 'encountering'. Afterwards, the suffix /an/ is added to luqj to derive its accusative/ indefinite form. As for the 3 medially-weak VNs of this pattern, which are presented in Table 5.33 in the appendices, deriving them from their verbal stems requires applying the glide assimilation rule after the rules that derive their initially and finally weak counterparts. This can be exemplified by deriving the VN dzu:d-an 'lavishness, accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem dzwud. The application of the ablaut, metathesis and suffixation processes to this verbal stem derives dzuwd-an. The /uw/ sequence in dzuwd-an undergoes the glide assimilation rule, as stated in 3.4 , which changes this sequence to /u:/ and causes this VN to surface as dzu:d-an.

### 3.5. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{12 \mathrm{C}}^{2} \mathrm{aC} 3+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The 21 initially-weak VNs which are listed in Table 5.3 have the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. These VNs are derived by applying the ablaut ( $\mathrm{GCVC} \rightarrow \mathrm{GCaC}$ ) and metathesis rules to their verbal stems ( $\mathrm{GCaC} \rightarrow \mathrm{GaCC}$ ), inserting the infix /a/ between their second and third consonants ( $\mathrm{GaCC} \rightarrow \mathrm{GaCaC}$ ) and attaching the inflectional suffix /an/ to them ( $\mathrm{GaCaC} \rightarrow \mathrm{GaCaC}-\mathrm{an}$ ). Deriving the VN waqar-an 'deafness, accusative/indefinite form' from its corresponding verbal stem wqir, i.e. the stem of the imperfective verb ja-qir 'he becomes deaf', is employed as an illustrative example in 3.9.


The derivation of the 19 medially-weak VNs of this pattern, which are shown in Table 5.24 in the appendices, follow the same steps which are employed for forming their initially-weak counterparts. The glide in the underlying shape of these VNs, viz. |CaGaC+an|, occurs in an
intervocalic position between two identical /a/ vowels. Hence, it should be deleted through the application of the glide elision rule, which is taken from $\operatorname{Ali}(2020,114)$ and stated in 3.10.


Based on this rule, the glide which occurs between two vowels |VGV| undergoes the elision rule when the second vowel in this sequence is followed by a consonant specified for the feature [consonantal] except for the glides which are preceded by high vowels and followed by low vowels (cf. Brame 1970). The glide is also deleted when it occurs in a |CGV| sequence which is preceded by a morpheme boundary if the vowel in this sequence is followed by a [consonantal] consonant and the only consonants that lack specification for this feature are the glides (cf. Spencer 1996).

However, the glide in these VNs does not undergo the elision rule and it appears in their surface representations (e.g. hawas-an 'obsession'). Resolving this inconsistency requires indicating that in all the cited instances of glide elision in derived nominal forms, the glide is not deleted if the $|\mathrm{aGa}|$ sequence constitutes a part of their stems. That is, the glide in |aGa| sequences in these forms is deleted only if it occurs in the final position of their stems and its following /a/ vowel occupies the initial position of the suffixes which are attached to these stems (cf. Brame 1970, Mahdain 1982). This is observed to be true for derived nominal forms but the $|\mathrm{aGa}|$ sequences which are parts of the stems of verbal forms (e.g. nawam $\rightarrow$ na:m 'he slept') and non-derived nominal forms (e.g. bawab $\rightarrow$ $b a: b$ 'door') are found to undergo the glide elision rule. One can attribute the stability of certain |aGa| sequences to the assumption that the low vowel /a/ has no cognate glide and this delimits its interaction with its adjacent glides.

The glide elision rule which targets the $|\mathrm{aGa}|$ sequences in derived nominal stems is stated in 3.11 (a). This rule deletes the glides in derived nominal stems ((D) N-stems) when they are followed by a morpheme boundary and surrounded by two instances of /a/ vowel. Consequently, the mediallyweak VNs of the pattern |CaGaC+an| do not undergo this rule because their medial glides are not followed by a morpheme boundary which entails that they do not occur in the final position of the stem.

The glide elision rule in 3.11 (a) can be integrated with the glide elision rule in 3.10 by introducing an additional modification to the first conditioning environment of the latter rule. This modification involves stipulating that the glide in the $|\mathrm{aGa}|$ sequences which occur in (D) N -stems is subjected to the glide elision rule if its following /a/ vowel is followed by a morpheme boundary. The re-statement of the glide elision rule with the additional modification to its first conditioning environment is presented in 3.11 (b).
3.11. (a). $\mathrm{G} \rightarrow \emptyset / \mathrm{a} \quad$ _ $+\mathrm{a}[(\mathrm{D}) \mathrm{N}$-stems $]$ (+ designates morpheme boundary)


The 40 finally-weak VNs of this pattern, which are presented in Table 5.45 in the appendices, have underlying representations of the shape $|\mathrm{CaCaG}+\mathrm{an}|$ and surface representations of the shape $|C a C+a n|$. The underlying representations of these VNs undergo the glide elision rule, as stated in 3.11 (b), because their final glide is placed in an intervocalic position between two /a/ vowels and is followed by a morpheme boundary (CaCaG+an $\rightarrow$ CaCa+an). The two adjacent /a/ vowels in the resultant form violate the OCP; hence they are merged into the single long vowel /a:/ (CaCa+an $\rightarrow$ $\mathrm{CaCa}:+\mathrm{n})$.The long vowel /a:/ in |CaCa:+n| is subjected to the vowel shortening rule which, as adopted from Brame $(1970,91)$ and presented in 3.12, shortens long vowels when they are followed by one consonant which occurs in the final position of the word.

$$
\text { 3.12. } \mathrm{V}: \rightarrow \mathrm{V} / \quad \text { C \# (\# designates the word boundary) }
$$

A modification to this rule based on its employment in the literature can be implemented. That is, the stems which are believed to undergo the vowel shortening rule in the literature are found to be followed by a suffix which consists of one consonant (cf. Brame 1970 and Mahadain 1982). In other words, the consonant which follows the long vowels which are targeted by this rule is not part of the stem but part of a suffix which is added to the stem. Illustrative examples are presented in 3.13:
3.13: a. $d a:^{c} i:-\boldsymbol{n} \rightarrow d a:^{c} i \boldsymbol{i} \boldsymbol{n}^{\prime}$ a caller' (the $/ \mathrm{n} /$ is the indefinite suffix)
b. rama: $\boldsymbol{t} \rightarrow$ rama- $\boldsymbol{t}$ 'she threw' (the $/ \mathbf{t} / \mathrm{is}$ the feminine suffix)

On the other hand, the long vowels which are followed by a consonant which is considered part of the stem are not affected by the vowel shortening rule (e.g. ma-ktu:b 'written' and qurra:? 'readers'). In sum, all the long vowels that are subjected to this rule are followed by a consonant which is preceded by a morpheme boundary and followed by a word boundary. Based on this observation, the vowel shortening rule can be restated in 3.14.
3.14. $\mathrm{V}: \rightarrow \mathrm{V} /$ $\qquad$ +C\# (+ and \# designate the morpheme and word boundaries, respectively)

The vowel shortening rule applies to the long vowel /a:/ in |CaCa:+n| because this vowel is followed by the indefiniteness suffix / $\mathrm{n} /$ which is preceded by a morpheme boundary and followed by a word boundary (CaCa:+n $\rightarrow$ CaCa+n) (e.g. fada:+n $\rightarrow$ fada-n 'sacrificing, accusative/indefinite form'). As can be noted, the stems of these VNs appear to be biconsonantal but they are underlyingly triconsonantal. This serves as an additional confirmation to the hypothesis that there are no biconsonantal stems in MSA underlying representations and that these stems surface as biconsonantal stems through the application of certain phonological rules (cf. Brame 1970, Mahadin 1980). Proposing that the underlying representations of these biconsonantal VNs are triconsonantal, akin to their strong counterparts, enables accounting for their apparent irregular shapes and providing a more
comprehensive account of the VNs of this pattern. The autosegmental representation of the derivation of the surface representation $|\mathrm{CaCa}+\mathrm{n}|$ from its underlying representation $|\mathrm{CaCaG}+\mathrm{an}|$ is exemplified by deriving fada-n 'sacrificing, accusative/indefinite form' from fadaj-an which is depicted in 3.15.


The derivation of the surface representations of the 5 doubly-weak VNs, as listed in Table 5.69 in the appendices, of this pattern resembles that of their medially and finally weak counterparts. Accordingly, the medial glide of these VNs does not undergo the glide elision rule because it is part of their stems, whereas the final glide undergoes this rule. For instance, the doubly-weak VN hawa-n 'passion, accusative/indefinite form' is derived from its underlying representation hawaj-an by applying the glide elision rule to its final glide, i.e. the /j/ (hawaj-an $\rightarrow$ hawa-an), merging the two adjacent /a/ vowels into the long vowel /a:/ (hawa-an $\rightarrow$ hawa:-n) and applying the vowel shortening rule to this long vowel (hawa:-n $\rightarrow$ hawa-n).

### 3.6. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{aC} 3+\mathrm{an}\right|$

There are one medially-weak, 9 finally-weak and one doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. These are listed in Table 5.37, 5.54 and Table 5.75 in the appendices, respectively. Similar to their counterparts of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, the derivation of the underlying representation of these VNs involves applying the ablaut ( $\mathrm{CCVC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CCiC}$ ) and metathesis rules to their verbal stems ( $\mathrm{CCiC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CiCC}$ ) and adding the infix $/ \mathrm{a} /(\mathrm{CiCC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CiCaC}$ ) and the suffix /an/ to them (CiCaC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CiCaC}-a n$ ). The surface representation of the one medially-weak VN of this pattern, i.e. 'iwad3-an 'contortion, accusative/indefinite form', is the same as its underlying representation. Contrastively, the surface representations of the finally and doubly weak VNs of this pattern are derived from their underlying representations through the deletion of their final glide and the shortening of the resultant long vowel.

This can be exemplified by deriving the surface representation of the finally-weak VN yina-n 'richness, accusative/indefinite form' from it underlying representation yinaj-an. Firstly, the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ in yinaj-an undergoes the glide elision rule, which is stated in 3.11 (b), because it meets its conditioning environment (yinaj-an $\rightarrow$ rina-an). Secondly, the two adjacent /a/ vowels become the single long vowel /a:/ to avoid the violation of the OCP (rina-an $\rightarrow$ yina:-n). Finally, the long vowel /a:/ is shortened by the application of the vowel shortening rule which is stated in 3.14 (yina:-n $\rightarrow$ yina-n).

### 3.7. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{CC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

Forming the 4 finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, which are presented in Table 5.62 in the appendices, involves applying the same derivational processes that are employed for the formation of the finally-weak VNs of the patterns $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ and $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+a n\right|$. For example, the
finally-weak VN huda-n 'guidance, accusative/indefinite form' is formed through the application of the ablaut and metathesis rules to it verbal stem hdij, i.e. the stem of its corresponding imperfective verb ja-hdi: 'he guides', which generates the sequence hudj. Afterwards, the infix /a/ and the suffix /an/ are added to this sequence (hudj $\rightarrow$ hudaj-an). The glide / $\mathrm{j} /$ in the underlying representation of this VN undergoes the glide elision rule (hudaj-an $\rightarrow$ huda-an). The two short adjacent / a/ vowels become the single long vowel /a:/ (huda-an $\rightarrow$ huda:-n) and this vowel is subsequently subjected to the vowel shortening rule (huda:-n $\rightarrow$ huda-n). The autosegmental representation of the derivation of the surface representation of the VN huda-n from its underlying representation is depicted in 3.16.


### 3.8. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1 i} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The two weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n\right|$ are the finally-weak VNs silijj-an 'forgetfulness, accusative/indefinite form' and 'itijj-an 'excessiveness, accusative/indefinite form' which are listed in Table 5.64 in the appendices. The underlying representations of these VNs are derived through the application of the ablaut and the metathesis rules to their verbal stems and the addition of the infix $/ \mathrm{ij} /$ and the suffix /an/ to them. For example, the verbal stem of the $\mathrm{VN}{ }^{c}$ itijj-an, i.e. ${ }^{c}$ tuw, undergoes the ablaut (' ${ }^{c}$ uw $\rightarrow{ }^{c}$ tiw) and the metathesis rules ( ${ }^{c} t i w \rightarrow{ }^{c}$ itw). Subsequently, the infix /ij/ ( ${ }^{c} i t w \rightarrow{ }^{c}$ itijw) and the suffix /an/ ( ${ }^{c} i t i j w \rightarrow{ }^{c}$ itijw-an) are added to the resultant sequence. The underlying representation of this VN, i.e. ${ }^{c}$ itijw-an, surfaces as ${ }^{c}$ itijj-an because the underlying /w/ in the former representation is subjected to the /w/-fronting rule, as stated in 3.2 (a) ( $\left.{ }^{c} i t i j w-a n \rightarrow{ }^{c} i t i j j-a n\right)$.

It should be noted that the surface representations of these two VNs are of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{ijj}+a n\right|$ instead of $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n\right|$, which is the surface shape of their strong counterparts, because the infix / $\mathrm{ij} /$ in these VNs is not targeted by the glide assimilation rule, as stated in 3.4. The glide assimilation rule affects the /ij/ and /uw/ sequences and changes them to /i:/ and /u:/, respectively, when they occur in the final position of the word or when they are followed by a nonglide consonant. i.e. a consonant specified for the feature [consonantal]. As can be observed, the infix /ij/ in these VNs is followed by a glide; thus it does not undergo the glide assimilation rule and it retains its underlying form. The autosegmental representation of the derivation of ${ }^{c}$ itijj-an from its verbal stem ${ }^{\text {c }}$ tuw is depicted in 3.17 .


### 3.9. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{i}$ : $\mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an} \mid$

The underlying representations of the VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} i: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are formed through the application of the ablaut rule which changes the stem vowel of their verbal stems to /u/ (CCVC $\rightarrow$ CCuC ) and the metathesis rule which switches the positions of the stem vowel and the consonant that precedes it (CCuC $\rightarrow$ CuCC). Afterwards, the infix /ij/ is inserted between the second and third consonants of the resultant sequence ( $\mathrm{CuCC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CuCij} C$ ) and the suffix/an/ is added to the derived stems to decline them for their accusative/indefinite form (CuCijC $\rightarrow$ CuCijC-an).

In the current corpus of VNs, there are 9 finally-weak and 9 doubly-weak VNs of this pattern. These VNs are listed in Table 5.53 and Table 5.67 in the appendices, respectively. The third radical of the finally and doubly weak VNs of this pattern is a glide ( $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{ijG}+\mathrm{an}$ ); thus the infix /ij/ in them is not subjected to the glide assimilation rule. For instance, the underlying representation of the doublyweak VN xuwijj-an 'emptiness, accusative form' is the same as its surface representation because the infix /ij/ in this VN is followed by the glide / $\mathrm{j} /$ which results in preventing it from undergoing the glide assimilation rule.

### 3.10. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The underlying representations of the VNs that have the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are formed through the same derivational processes which are employed for forming their counterparts of the patterns $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n\right|$ and $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n\right|$.The three finally-weak VNs of this pattern, which are listed in Table 5.63 in the appendices, are of the surface shape |CaCijG-an| (e.g. yajijj-an 'darkening, accusative/indefinite form') because their /ij/ infix is followed by a glide which prevents changing it to /i:/ through the glide assimilation rule. On the other hand, the 10 initially-weak VNs of this pattern, which are presented in Table 5.6 in the appendices, undergo the glide assimilation rule because the /ij/ infix in them is followed by a non-glide consonant ( $\mathrm{GaCijC} \rightarrow \mathrm{GaCi}: \mathrm{C}$ ). The derivation of the initiallyweak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} i: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ from their verbal stems is exemplified by the derivation of $w a^{c} i: d$-an 'promising' from $w^{c} i d$ which is depicted in 3.18.

$\mathrm{w}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{i} \mathrm{d}$

w $a^{c} d$
$\xrightarrow{\text { Glide assimilation }}$ jd



In addition to the 31 initially-weak VNs of the pattern |CuCu:C+an|, there are 14 medially-weak VNs and 39 finally-weak VNs of this pattern. These are shown in Table 5.25 and Table 5.46 in the appendices, respectively. In accordance with the identity of the medial glide in their verbal stems, the medially-weak VNs of this pattern fall into two categories. The first category which has the / $\mathrm{j} /$ as it medial glide follow the same derivational pattern of the initially-weak VNs. For instance, forming the VN Juju:'-an 'spreading, accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem fjic involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules which forms $\int u j^{i}$. The glide assimilation rule is then applied to the infix /uw/ which is added to $\int u j^{c}$ and this derives $\int u j u:^{c}$ 'spreading'. Finally, the suffix /an/ is attached to fuju: ${ }^{c}$ to derive its accusative/ indefinite form Juju: ${ }^{c}$-an.

As for the 5 medially-weak VNs that have the glide /w/ in their medial position, an additional rule is required for deriving their surface representation. That is, the application of the ablaut, metathesis, affixation and glide assimilation processes to these medially-weak VNs derives forms of the shape |Cuwu:C+an|. The /w/ in these forms surface as the glottal stop $/ \mathrm{P} /$ and hence the surface representations of these VNs are of the shape |CuPu:C+an| (e.g.ruPu:b-an 'uncertainty, accusative/ indefinite form').

As can be noticed the /w/ in |Cuwu:C+an| occurs between two instances of its cognate vowel /u/. Consequently, all the three members in the sequence /uwu:/ are phonetically similar which triggers the application of a dissimilation rule. Dissimilation rules are utilized for breaking the sequences of phonetically similar sounds due to the difficulty of their articulation (cf. Jensen 2004, 55; Durand 2014,80 ). This can be done in two ways. The first is changing the feature specifications of a sound in phonetically similar sequences to make it less similar to its adjacent sounds and the second is eliminating a sound from these sequences.

In autosegmental phonology, dissimilation through changing the feature specifications of a sound is modeled as delinking a feature which is identical to an adjacent feature on a particular tier (cf. McCarthy and Smith 2003, 323). Consequently, the source and target of dissimilation rules are generally different in one feature in that delinking this feature changes the source of this process to its target. For example, dissimilation rules frequently dissimilate the $/ \mathrm{I} /$ to $/ \mathrm{r} /$ and the $/ \mathrm{m} /$ to $/ \mathrm{n} /$ because one feature is only used for distinguishing each of these pairs of sounds. That is, delinking the feature [lateral] from the $/ \mathrm{I} /$ changes it to $/ \mathrm{r} /$ and delinking the labial node of the $/ \mathrm{m} /$ changes it to $/ \mathrm{n} /$. Since the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is phonologically distant from the $/ \mathrm{l} /$, changing the former to the latter requires delinking a number of features, such as labial and dorsal, which affects the naturalness of this dissimilation process.

Turning the /w/ in the sequence /uwu:/into/R/ can be accounted for by proposing that the application of the dissimilation rule to this sequence results in the deletion of its medial member, i.e. the $/ \mathrm{w} /$. The deletion of the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ causes its syllable to become onsetless which is not allowed in MSA. Therefore, the / $/$ / is inserted to function as the onset of the onsetless syllable because this sound is commonly used to be fill empty onset positions in MSA (cf. Shahin 1980, Al-Nuri 2007). The application of the dissimilatory deletion and the glottal epenthesis rule to derive |CuPu:C+an| from |Cuwu:C+an| is shown in 3.20.


As opposed to their medially-weak counterparts, the surface representations of the 39 finallyweak VNs of this pattern are the same as their underlying representations. The formation of these VNs involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems, which are all of the shape $|C C V w|$, and adding the infix /uw/ and the suffix/an/ to them. This is exemplified by deriving the VN sumuww-an 'rising up, accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem smuw by metathesizing the /u/ and the $/ \mathrm{m} /$ (smuw $\rightarrow$ sumw), inserting the infix /uw/ between the $/ \mathrm{m} /$ and $/ \mathrm{w} /$ (sumw $\rightarrow$ sumuww) and attaching the suffix/an/to it (sumuww $\rightarrow$ sumuww-an).

It should be pointed out that all the verbal stems of the finally-weak VNs of this pattern, except for dhaw which is the verbal stem of the VN duhuwwan 'being in the forenoon', do not undergo the ablaut rule in the course of deriving their VN forms because their stem vowel, i.e. /u/, is the same as the stem vowel of this VN pattern. Moreover, these VNs are not subjected to the glide assimilation rule because the /uw/ sequence in them is followed by a glide.

### 3.12. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1 i} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

There is one weak VN of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. This VN , as presented in Table 5.39 in the appendices, is ziju: $\underline{h}$-an 'displacing, accusative/indefinite form'. To derive ziju: $\underline{h}$-an from zjih, i.e. the stem of its corresponding imperfective verb ja-zi: $\underline{h}$ 'he displaces', the vowel metathesis rule is first applied to switch the positions of the stem vowel and the consonant that precedes it (zji $\underline{h} \rightarrow$ zij $\underline{h}$ ). Subsequently, the infix /uw/ is inserted between its second and third consonants (zijgh zijuwh). This infix undergoes the glide assimilation rule and surfaces as /u:/ (zijuw $\underline{h} \rightarrow$ ziju: $\underline{h}$ ). Finally, the suffix /an/ is added to this VN stem to derive its accusative/indefinite form (ziju: $\underline{h} \rightarrow$ ziju: $\underline{h}$-an).

### 3.13. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an|

The first radical of the 17 initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an $\mid$, which are listed in Table 5.4 in the appendices, is $/ \mathrm{w} /$. The underlying representations of these VNs are derived through subjecting their verbal stems to the ablaut and metathesis rules (CCVC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CCiC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CiCC}$ ). Afterwards, the suffix /at/, which is an integral part of this VN pattern, is added to |CiCC| to form |CiCCat| and the inflectional suffix /an/ is added to the resultant VN stem to derive its accusative/indefinite form |CiCCat+an|.

The underlying and surface representations of the initially-weak VN wifrat-an 'abundance, accusative/indefinite form' are both of the shape $\left|w i C_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+\mathrm{an}\right|$. On the other hand, the other 16 initially-weak VNs which have the underlying pattern $\left|\mathrm{wiC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are of the surface shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{iC}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ (e.g. wiznat-an $\rightarrow$ zinat-an 'weight, accusative/indefinite form'). The deletion of the initial
$/ \mathrm{w} /$ of the VNs that have the underlying shape $\left|\mathrm{wiC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+\mathrm{an}\right|$ was indicated by Ibin Jinni $(1957,197)$ and Ibin Asfor $(1987,426)$ who attributed it to the occurrence of the letter /w/ in the initial position of a VN followed by the vocalic diacritic /i/. Consequently, the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is deleted and its vocalic diacritic, i.e. the $/ \mathrm{i} /$, is moved to its following consonant through Palłila:l binnaql which involves transporting the vocalic diacritic of a letter to another letter.

However, assuming that the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is deleted because it occurs in the initial position of a VN and it is followed by the /i/ sound is not accurate. This is ascribed to the observation that there are many instances of $/ \mathrm{w} /$ which occur in this environment but are not deleted. For instance, the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is not deleted when it occupies the initial position of VNs of the patterns $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ (e.g. wifa:dat-an 'arrival, accusative/indefinite form'), $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ (wisa:I-an 'connecting, accusative/indefinite form') and $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an\mid}$ (e.g. wid3da:n-an 'finding, accusative/indefinite form'). As can be noticed from these examples, the deletion of the /w/ does not takes place when the long vowel /a:/ is a constituent of the VN forms. On the other hand, the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is regularly deleted when it occurs in the initial position of $V N s$ of the patterns $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an $\mid$ and $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ attan| because the vowel /a:/ is not a constituent of their VN patterns. The / $\mathrm{w} /$-deletion rule which takes place when the VN stems are of the shape $|\mathrm{CiCC}|$ and $|\mathrm{CiCC}+\mathrm{CV}|$, like $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{at}\right|$, is stated in 3.21 (a).

The deletion of the /w/ in VN stems of these shapes results in leaving their syllable onsetless which is banned in MSA. Accordingly, the epenthetic consonant /R/ is added to the VN stems of the shape $|\mathrm{CiCC}|$ to fill their empty onset positions. Contrastively, the empty onset position in the VN stems of the shape $|C i C C+C V|$ is not filled through the addition of the $/ 7 /$, but rather a metathesis rule, which can be called the /i/-metathesis rule, is applied to fill this position by switching the places of the /i/ vowel and the consonant that follows it ( $w \mathrm{iCC}+\mathrm{VC} \rightarrow \mathrm{wCiC}+\mathrm{VC}$ ). The /i/-metathesis rule is stated in 3.21 (b).
3.21. a.

b. $\$ \mathrm{iCC}+\mathrm{aC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CiC}+\mathrm{aC}$ ( $\$$ designates syllable boundary)

The conditioning environment for the /w/-deletion rule in 3.21 (a) can be added to the one proposed by Mahadin $(1982,273)$ to form a general rule of $/ \mathrm{w} /$-deletion which is expressed in 3.22:


The derivation of the VNs that have surface representations of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{i}_{3} a t+a n\right|$ from their underlying representations which are of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ is exemplified by deriving Biqat-an 'trust, accusative /indefinite form' from its underlying representation wi日qat-an as presented in 3.23.


The 10 medially-weak VNs which have the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ attan| are listed in Table 5.26 in the appendices. The underlying representations of these VNs are of the shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iGC}_{3}$ at+an $\mid$ and their surface representations are of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} i: \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n\right|$ (e.g. ri:bat-an 'skepticism, accusative/indefinite form'). The surface representations of these VNs are derived from their underlying representations through the application of the glide assimilation rule, as stated in 3.4, which assimilates a glide to its preceding cognate vowel. This rule directly forms the surface representations of the 8 VNs which have the underlying shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ij}_{3} a t+a n\right|$ (e.g. dzijpat-an $\rightarrow$ dzi:?at-an 'coming, accusative/indefinite form').

However, this rule cannot apply to the 2 VNs which have the underlying shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iwC}_{3}$ at $+\mathrm{an} \mid$ because the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is not the cognate glide of the /i/. Consequently, the /w/ first partially assimilates to the $/ \mathrm{i} /$ through the application of the $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} / \mathrm{rule}$, as stated in 3.7 , which changes the former to the cognate glide of the latter (e.g. xiwfat-an $\rightarrow$ xijfat-an). The outcome of the $/ \mathrm{w} /-$ to- $/ \mathrm{j} /$ rule undergoes the glide assimilation rule which applies to $|\mathrm{CijCat}+\mathrm{an}|$ and causes it to surface as |Ci:Cat+an| (xijfat$a n \rightarrow x i: f a t-a n$ 'fearing, accusative/indefinite form').

As opposed to the initially and medially weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ attan|, the surface representations of the 7 finally-weak VNs of this pattern, which are listed in Table 5.57 in the appendices, are the same as their underlying representations (e.g. himjat-an 'a diet, accusative/ indefinite form'). That is, the derivation of the surface representations of these VNs, akin to their strong counterparts, only requires applying the ablaut, metathesis and affixation processes. As for the 3 doubly-weak VNs of this pattern, which are presented in Table 5.73 in the appendices, the 2 of them which have glides in their initial and final positions exhibit the same derivational pattern of their initially and finally weak counterparts (e.g. Jijat-an 'adorning, accusative/indefinite form').

On the other hand, the doubly-weak VN which has glides in its medial and final positions, i.e. nijjat-an 'intention, accusative/indefinite form', does not adhere to the glide assimilation rule which targets its medially-weak counterparts. This is attributed to the observation the that /ij/sequence in this VN is followed by a glide. The glide lacks the [consonantal] feature and this prevents the application of the glide assimilation rule to it. It should be noted that the glide that follows the /ij/ sequence in nijjat-an is underlyingly a /w/ which surfaces as a/j/ through the application of the /w/fronting rule 3.2 (a).

### 3.14. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The 4 initially (e.g. jaqad̃at-an 'waking up, accusative/indefinite form'), 20 medially (e.g. ${ }^{\text {c }}$ awdat-an 'returning back, accusative/indefinite form') and 18 finally weak (e.g. qaswat-an 'harshness,
accusative/indefinite form') VNs which are listed in Table 5.10, Table 5.23 and Table 5.49 in the appendices, respectively, have underlying and surface representations of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. The derivation of the underlying representations of these VNs, akin to their counterparts of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an $\mid$, requires applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and adding the suffixes /at/ and /an/ to them. For example, deriving the underlying representation, which is the same as the surface representation, of the medially-weak VN ${ }^{\text {c awdat-an 'returning back, }}$ accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem ${ }^{\text {c }}$ wud involves changing its stem vowel to /a/ through the ablaut rule (' $w u d \rightarrow{ }^{\text {c }}$ wad), metathesizing this vowel and consonant that precedes it through the metathesis rule ( ${ }^{c} w a d \rightarrow{ }^{c} a w d$ ) and adding the suffixes /at/ ( ${ }^{c} a w d{ }^{c} a w d a t$ ) and /an/ to it (cawdat $\rightarrow$ ${ }^{c}$ awdat-an).

### 3.15. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an $\mid$

The underlying representations of the VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an| are formed in the same way as those of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n\right|$. The only difference in the derivation of these two patterns is that the ablaut rule changes the stem vowel of the verbal stems of the VNs that have these patterns to $/ \mathrm{u} /$ and $/ \mathrm{a} /$, respectively. The 9 finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, which are presented in Table 5.56, have surface representations which are the same as their underlying representations (e.g. 子udwat-an 'becoming, accusative/indefinite form'). On the other hand, the surface representation of the one medially-weak VN of this pattern, which is presented in Table 5.38 in the appendices, is different from its underlying representation in that the former representation is derived from the latter through the application of the glide assimilation rule (dzuwdat-an $\rightarrow$ dzu:datan 'quality, accusative/indefinite form').

### 3.16. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{12 \mathrm{aC}}^{2} \mathrm{aC} 3 \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

Forming the underlying representations of the VNs that have the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems (CCVC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CCaC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CaCC}$ ) and adding the infix /a/ and the suffixes /at/ and /an/ to them (CaCC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CaCaC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CaCaCat+an}$ ). Deriving the surface representations of the 7 finally-weak VPs of this pattern, as shown in Table 5.58 in the appendices, requires subjecting their underlying representations to the glide elision rule which is stated in 3.11 (b). For example, the surface representation of the finally-weak VN Pana:t-an 'slowing down, accusative/indefinite form' is derived from its underlying representation Panajat-an through the deletion of the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ because it is followed by a morpheme boundary and surrounded by two instances of the /a/ vowel. The deletion of the / $\mathrm{j} /$ causes the appearance of two identical adjacent segments, i.e. two /a/ vowels, on the melody tier which is a violation of the OCP. Therefore, the two identical /a/ vowels become the single long vowel /a:/ as presented in 3.24.

3.17. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{iC}_{3} \mathrm{a}^{2}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The 5 medially-weak VNs which are listed in Table 5.30 in the appendices have surface representations of the shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} a: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an| (e.g. ra:hat-an 'comfort, accusative/indefinite form'). The three possible underlying patterns of these VNs might be $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} a t+a n\right|,\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{uC}_{3} a t+a n\right|$ or
$\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ attan|. Excluding the first possible pattern is based on the assumption that the glide in derived nominal stems is not deleted between two /a/ vowels unless when it is followed by a morpheme boundary. Based on this assumption, which is expressed in 3.11 (b), the medial glide in the pattern $\mid C_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}$ at+an $\mid$ is not affected by the glide elision rule. Accordingly, the surface representations of these VNs cannot be derived on the basis of this pattern. The derivation of the surface representations of these VNs requires postulating that the vowel after the medial glide in their underlying representations is a high vowel. This ascribed to noting that the glide in $\left|\mathbf{a G}\left\{\begin{array}{c}\mathbf{u} \\ \mathbf{i}\end{array}\right\}\right|$ sequences is deleted in derived nominal stems even if it is not followed by a morpheme boundary. The high vowel that follows the targeted glide is hypothesized to be /i/ and not /u/ because the list of the 44 possible VN patterns in MSA which is compiled by Wright (1986, 110-112) includes the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{iC}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ (e.g. sariqat-an 'robbery, accusative/indefinite form') and not $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{uC}_{3}$ at+an $\mid$.

The derivation of the underlying representations of the 5 medially-weak VNs that have the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and adding the infix /i/ and the suffixes/at/ and/an/ to them. The underlying representations of these VNs surface as $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ due to the application of the glide elision rule to their medial consonant which is a glide positioned between the vowels /a/ and /i/ ( $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aGiC} \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n \rightarrow \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aGiC}_{3}$ at+an $)$. The deletion of this glide produces the form $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aiC}_{3} a t+a n\right|$. The vowel $/ \mathrm{i} /$ in this form assimilates to the vowel /a/ through the vowel assimilation rule, as adopted from Mahadin (1982, 234) and stated in 3.16 (a), which assimilates a vowel to its preceding vowel. As presented in 3.16 (b), the representation of the assimilation of the /i/ to the /a/ within the feature geometry model involves spreading the feature [low] of the vowel /a/ to the /i/. This results in delinking the feature [high] from the latter vowel because a sound cannot be specified for the features [high] and [low] simultaneously due to conforming to universal default rules (cf. Spencer 1996). The output of vowel assimilation rule is a long vowel which is specified for the feature [low], i.e. the vowel /a:/, and it application to the form $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ai} \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+\mathrm{an}\right|$ changes it to $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+\mathrm{an}\right|$.



Forming the surface representations of the medially-weak $V N s$ of the shape $\left|C_{1} a: C_{3} a t+a n\right|$ from their underlying forms of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{iC}_{3} a t+\mathrm{an}\right|$ is exemplified by the formation of qa:matan 'stature, accusative/indefinite form' from qawimat-an which is shown in 3.17.


### 3.18. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{12} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}$ : $\mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an|

The VNs of the shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are formed by applying the ablaut (CCVC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CCaC}$ ) and metathesis ( $\mathrm{CCaC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CaCC}$ ) rules to their verbal stems, inserting the infix /a:/ between their second and third radicals (CaCC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CaCa}: \mathrm{C}$ ) and attaching the suffixes /at/ ( $\mathrm{CaCa}: \mathrm{C} \rightarrow \mathrm{CaCa}: \mathrm{Cat}$ ) and /an/ to them (CaCa:Cat $\rightarrow$ CaCa:Cat-an). Is should be noted that the underlying representation of the infix which is added to this VN pattern is assumed to be /a:/ instead of a combination of the short vowel /a/ and a glide, i.e. $|\mathrm{aG}|$ or $\mid \mathrm{Ga\mid}$. Assuming that the vowel /a:/ is found in the underlying and surface representations of the VNs that have the pattern |CaCa:Cat-an| is based on the observation that the alteration between this vowel and the typical underlying representation of long vowels in MSA, i.e. a combination of a glide and a short vowel, cannot be phonologically accounted for in this VN pattern.

That is, suggesting that the underlying representation of the VN pattern |CaCa:Cat-an| is |CaCaGCat-an| or |CaCGaCat-an| requires positing a rule which changes the underlying representation of this pattern to its surface representation. However, the $|\mathrm{aG}|$ and $|\mathrm{Ga}|$ sequences which are surrounded by consonants are generally stable in MSA which entails that they are not subjected to any phonological rules unless they violate a constraint on MSA syllable structure. One can notice that these sequences do not violate any of MSA constraints on syllable structure in this VN

[^1]pattern which entails that they are stable in it. Since there is no phonological motivation for proposing that the underlying form of the vowel /a:/ in the VN pattern |CaCa:Cat-an| is a glide/vowel sequence, the surface and underlying forms of this vowel are suggested to be the same in this VN pattern.

Accordingly, in contrast with the long vowels /u:/ and /i:/ which only appear in the surface representations of linguistic forms in MSA, the long vowel /a:/ appears in the surface representations of some forms and in the underlying and surface representations of other forms in this variety of Arabic. For example, the vowel /a:/ only appears in the surface representation of the perfective verb $q a: m$ - $a$ 'he stood up, accusative case' due to the application of the glide elision rule to the underlying form of this verb (qawam-a $\rightarrow$ qaam- $a \rightarrow$ qa:m- $a$ ). On the other hand, the long vowel /a:/ appears in the underlying and surface representations of the VN waqa:r-an 'dignity, accusative/indefinite form' because there is no phonological reason for proposing that the underlying representation of this VN is different from its surface representation. The relative stability of the vowel /a:/, compared to /i:/ and $/ \mathrm{u}: /$, is ascribed to the assumption that the vowel /a/ has no cognate glide which makes it less susceptible to phonological alternations.

There are 12 initially-weak (e.g. jasa:rat-an 'easiness, accusative/indefinite form'), 18 finallyweak (e.g. yaba:wat-an 'stupidity, accusative/indefinite form') and 4 doubly-weak (e.g. wala:jat-an 'ruling', accusative/indefinite form') VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. These VNs are listed in the appendices in Table 5.5, Table 5.50 and Table 5.71, respectively. The 12 initially-weak VNs that are of this pattern have surface representations which are the same as their underlying representations. This can be illustrated by deriving the VN jasa:rat-an 'easiness, accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem jsur. The derivation of this VN involves changing the stem vowel of its verbal stem to /a/ (jsur $\rightarrow$ jsar), metathesizing the stem vowel and the consonant that precedes it (jsar $\rightarrow$ jasr) and inserting the infix /a:/ between its second and third consonants (jsar $\rightarrow$ jasa:r) and the suffix /at/ to the resultant sequence (jasa:r $\rightarrow$ jasa:rat). Finally, the suffix /an/ is added to this VN stem to derive its accusative/indefinite form (jasa:rat $\rightarrow$ jasa:rat-an).

An interesting observation about the suffix /at/, which is an integral part of this pattern, is that it has two realizations, i.e./at/ and/ah/. This suffix is realized as /at/ when the VN pattern is followed by another suffix and it is realized as /ah/ when the VN pattern is not followed by other suffixes. Consequently, when the accusative/indefinite suffix /an/ is attached to the VN stem jasa:rat, this suffix is uttered as /at/. However, this VN surfaces as jasa:rah when it is uninflected, i.e. unfollowed by other suffixes. The representation of the derivational process of jasa:rat-an 'easiness, accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem jsur is depicted in 3.18.


The 18 finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are divided into two categories. The first category consists of 14 VNs which have the underlying shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{a} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}$ :wat+an $\mid$ and the second category includes 8 VNs of the underlying shape $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{jat}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. The underlying $/ \mathrm{j} /$ in the VNs of the second category is realized as a /w/ in their surface representations (e.g. dara:jat-an $\rightarrow \underline{d a r a}$ :wat-an 'ferocity, accusative/indefinite form'). The surface representations of these VNs can be accounted for by postulating that the glide / $\mathrm{j} /$ which occurs in the sequence $\mid \mathrm{CaCa}: \mathrm{jaC\mid}$ undergoes a deletion rule which is stated in 3.19.


Stipulating that the consonant which precedes the long vowel /a:/ is specified for the feature [consonantal] is attributed to the observation that the doubly-weak VNs of this pattern do not undergo the $/ \mathrm{j} /$-deletion rule which is presented in 3.19 . For instance, the underlying $/ \mathrm{j} /$ of the doublyweak VN hawa:jat-an 'inclusion, accusative/indefinite case', which is derived from the verbal stem $\underline{h} w i j$, appears in the surface representation of this VN. Preventing this VN, and the other doubly-weak VNs of this pattern, from undergoing the / j / deletion rule can be accomplished by proposing that the consonant which precedes the /a:/ vowel in the sequence |CaCa:jaC| is a non-glide consonant, i.e. a consonant which is not specified of the feature [consonantal]. Moreover, hypothesizing that the nonglide consonant which precedes the vowel /a:/ in the sequence |CaCa:jaC| is in turn preceded by the vowel /a/ is ascribed to noticing that the underlying /j/ in the finally-weak VNs of the pattern $|\mathrm{CiCa}: C a t-a n|$ do not undergo the /j/-deletion rule, For example, the /j/ in VN rima:jat-an 'shooting, accusative/indefinite form' is not subjected to this rule because the vowel which precedes the consonant / $\mathrm{m} /$ in the sequence |rima:jat| is not /a/.

The deletion of the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ in the VNs which have the underlying shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}$ :jat+an| through the $/ \mathrm{j} /$-deletion rule causes their third syllable to become onsetless (Ca.Ca:.jaC $\rightarrow$ Ca.Ca:.aC). Onsetless syllable are banned in MSA; hence the /w/ is utilized for filling the empty onset position (Ca.Ca:.aC $\rightarrow$ Ca.Ca:.waC). The question as to why the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ can be used in sequences of the shape $|\mathrm{CaCa}: \mathbf{G a C}|$, whereas the /j/ cannot now arises. One can tentatively attribute this to the assumption that the glide $/ \mathrm{w} /$ is less similar to its surrounding /a/ vowels than the /j/because it has a secondary articulation, i.e. lip rounding, which the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ and the /a/ lack.

As for the 14 VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ which have the underlying shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}$ :wat+an|, the surface representations of 9 of them are the same as their underlying representations (e.g. qasa:wat-an 'harshness, accusative/indefinite form'). On the other hand, the underlying $/ \mathrm{w} /$ in the other 3 VNs of this shape appears as an / $\mathrm{F} /$ in their surface representations $\left(\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}\right.$ :wat+an $\rightarrow \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}$ :Pat+an). Interestingly, the three VNs which have the surface shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}:$ Pat $+\mathrm{an} \mid$ have alternative forms of the surface shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}$ :wat+an| which confirms that the glide /w/ can occur in sequences of the shape |CaCa:GaC| (e.g. naqa:?at-an and naqa:wat-an 'purity, accusative/indefinite form').

The alternation between the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ and the $/ \mathrm{l} /$ in these VNs can be the result of the application of a rule which deletes the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ in sequences of the shape $|\mathrm{CaCa}: \mathrm{GaC}|$ and inserts the $/ \gamma /$ to fill the onset position which is left empty after the deletion of this glide (Ca.Ca:.waC $\rightarrow$ Ca.Ca:.PaC). As can be noted, the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ and $/ \mathrm{w} /$ are deleted in sequences of the same shape, i.e. $|\mathrm{CaCa}: \mathrm{GaC}|$, which entails that their deletion rules have similar formats. Despite having similar formats, the /j/ and the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ deletion
rule cannot be considered the same because the former is an obligatory rule which applies to the all the targeted sequences, whereas the latter is an optional rule which is responsible for variations in speech (see Jensen 2004 and Durand 2014 for the difference between obligatory and optional phonological rules).

### 3.19. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1 i C_{2}} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

There are 4 initially-weak, 25 medially-weak, 19 finally-weak and 6 doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{i}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an|. These are listed in Table 5.11, Table 5.21, Table 5.48 and Table 5.68 in the appendices, respectively. The derivation of the underlying representations of these VNs involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and adding the infix /a:/ and the suffixes /at/ and/an/ to them. For example, the underlying representation of the initially-weak VN wira: $\theta a t-a n$ 'inheritance, accusative/indefinite form' is derived from its verbal stem wri日, i.e. the stem of the imperfective verb ja-ri日 'he inherits', through metathesizing the stem vowel of writ and its preceding consonant (wri $\theta \rightarrow$ wir $\theta$ ) and adding the infix /a:/ (wir $\theta \rightarrow$ wira: $\theta$ ) and the suffixes /at/ and /an/ to it (wira: $\theta \rightarrow$ wira: $\theta a t-a n$ ).

As can be noticed, the derivation of this VN does not require applying the ablaut rule to wri $\theta$ because the stem vowel of this verbal stem is the same as the stem vowel of the VN pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+\mathrm{an}\right|$. Furthermore, these derivational steps form the VN wira: $\theta a t-a n$ which means that the surface representation of this initially-weak VN, as well as the other initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|C_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n\right|$, is the same as its underlying representation. It should be also noted that the underlying form of the infix /a:/ in this VN pattern is assumed to be the same as its surface representation because there are no phonological motivations for suggesting that this infix is underlyingly composed of a short vowel and a glide (See Section 3.18).

In contrast with the initially-weak $V N s$ of the pattern $\left|C_{1} C_{2} a: C_{3} a t+a n\right|$, the surface representations of the medially-weak VNs of this pattern are different from their underlying representations in that the underlying /w/ in these VNs is realized as /j/ in their surface representations ( $\left.\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iwa}: \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n\right| \rightarrow\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ija}: \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n\right|\right)$. The alternation between the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ and the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ in these VNs is the result of undergoing the /w/-to-/j/ rule which is stated in 3.7. This rule targets the instances of the glide /w/ which occur in the sequence/iw/ and changes them to the cognate glide of their preceding vowel, i.e. the /i/. For instance, the /w/-to-/j/ rule is utilized for the derivation of the VN xija:nat-an 'betrayal, accusative/indefinite form' from it underlying representation xiwa:nat-an by partially assimilating the underlying /w/ to the vowel /i/ which results in changing the former to the cognate glide of the latter. This is depicted in 3.20.


As for the finally-weak (e.g. hima:jat-an 'protection, accusative/indefinite form') and doublyweak (e.g. riwa:jat-an 'narration, accusative/indefinite form') VNs of this pattern, they both have surface representations which are the same as their underlying representations. A problematic issue is that 4 of the 6 doubly-weak VNs of this pattern are of the shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1}$ iwa:jat+an|. The /w/ in these VNs is preceded by the vowel /i/; hence it should undergo the $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} /$ assimilation rule. However, the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ in these VNs does not undergo this rule which makes their surface representations identical to their underlying representations.

Accounting for the surface representations of these VNs requires preventing them from undergoing the $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} /$ rule. The $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} /$ rule applies to the /iw/ and $/ \mathrm{uj} /$ sequences if they are followed by a consonant (e.g. qiwl-an $\rightarrow$ qijl-an), a vowel (e.g. xiwa:nat-an $\rightarrow$ xija:nat-an) or a morpheme boundary ( $d a:^{\prime} i w \rightarrow d w:^{c} i j$ ). Accordingly, the environments in which this rule applies are very general. What can be done to prevent the doubly-weak VNs of the shape |C $\mathrm{C}_{1}$ iwa:jat+an| from undergoing the $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} /$ rule is postulating that the /iw/ and /uj/ sequences which are followed by a vowel are targeted by this rule if the vowel in turn is followed by a non-glide consonant. Since the /iwa:/ sequence in the doubly-weak VNs of the shape |C $C_{1}$ iwa:jat+an| is followed by the glide $/ \mathrm{j} /$, these VNs do not undergo this rule and they retain their underlying representations. The restatement of the $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} /$ rule with the proposed modification to its conditioning environment is depicted in 3.21.
3.21. $\left\{\begin{array}{c}\mathrm{W} \\ \mathrm{j}\end{array}\right\} \rightarrow\left\{\begin{array}{c}\mathrm{j} \\ \mathrm{W}\end{array}\right\} /\left\{\begin{array}{l}\mathrm{i} \\ \mathrm{u}\end{array}\right\}-/\left\{\begin{array}{c}\mathrm{C} \\ \mathrm{VC}[\text { cons }] \\ +\end{array}\right\}(+$ designates morpheme boundary $)$

Another problematic issue with the /w/-to-/j/ rule is that the /iw/ and /uj/ sequences which are followed by a consonant are not only targeted by this rule but also by the vocalic assimilation rule, as taken from Brame $(1970,409)$ and presented in 3.22 . The former rule changes these sequences to /ij/ and /uw/, respectively, by assimilating their second members to their first members, whereas the latter rule changes these sequences to /uw/ and /ij/, respectively, through assimilating their first members to their second members. Since one of the environments in which these two rules apply is phonologically the same, addressing this issue requires resorting to morphophonemics. The morphophonemic analysis of the types of stems to which these rules reveals that some stems such as the VN and AP stems are only subjected to the /w/-to-/j/ rule, while others such as the PP stems are only targeted by the vocalic assimilation rule. However, validating the hypothesis that each of these rules apply to specific types of stems requires testing it on a variety of nominal and verbal stems in MSA.

$$
\text { 3.22. }\left\{\begin{array}{l}
u \\
i
\end{array}\right\} \rightarrow\left\{\begin{array}{c}
i \\
u
\end{array}\right\} / \_\left\{\begin{array}{c}
j \\
w
\end{array}\right\} C
$$

### 3.20. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The underlying representations of the 76 weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are derived from their verbal stems through the applications of the ablaut rule which changes their stem vowel to $/ a /(C C V C \rightarrow C C a C)$, the metathesis rule which switches the places of the stem vowel and the consonant that precedes it ( $\mathrm{CCaC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CaCC}$ ) and the addition of the infix $/ \mathrm{a}: /(\mathrm{CaC} \subset \mathrm{CaC} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C})$ and the accusative/indefinite form suffix/an/ to them (CaCa: $\rightarrow$ CaCa:C -an). The 6 initially-weak (e.g. waqa:ran 'dignity, accusative/indefinite form') and the 22 medially-weak (e.g. haja:t-an 'life, accusative/ indefinite form') VNs of this pattern, as listed in Table 5.8 and Table 5.22 in the appendices, respectively, have surface representations which are the same as their underlying representations.

On the other hand, the surface representations of the 42 finally-weak and the 5 doubly-weak VNs of this pattern, which are shown in Table 5.44 and Table 5.70 in the appendices, respectively, are different from their underlying representations. The underlying representations of these VNs are, akin to their initially and medially weak counterparts, of the shape $\left|C_{1} a_{2} a: C_{3}-a n\right|$. However, the glide which occupies the position of $\left|C_{3}\right|$ in the underlying representations of the finally and doubly weak VNs of this pattern appears as the glottal stop /?/ in their surface representations (e.g. xawa:?-an 'emptiness, accusative/indefinite form').

Arab grammarians, such as Shahin (1980, 177), Ibin Asfor (1987, 326) and Al-Samurrai (2013, 227), identified this as a case of Pal?icla:l bilqalb which involves substituting the glides with the glottal stop when they occur in the final position of the word preceded by an Palif, i.e. the long vowel /a:/. Subjecting the glides in this environment to Palłicla:l bilqalb is attributed to the assumption that the glides are weak speech sounds and thus cannot occur in the final position of the word when they are preceded by another weak sound like the /a:/. Accordingly, they are substituted with a stronger sound, i.e. the glottal stop $/ \mathrm{P} /$, when they occur in this position.

The alternation between the glides and the glottal stop in this VN pattern is not considered a case of substitution because a sound cannot be substituted with another in the adopted model of phonology. Moreover, this alternation cannot be caused by an assimilation or dissimilation process because the glides and the glottal stop are phonetically dissimilar sounds. Alternatively, this alternation can be accounted for by proposing that the glides which are preceded by the long vowel $/ \mathrm{a}: / \mathrm{and}$ which occur in the final position of the stem undergo an elision rule ( $\mathrm{a}: \mathrm{G} \rightarrow \mathrm{a}:$ ) . This rule can be called the |a:G| glide elision rule and it is stated in 3.23.


The deletion of the glide from these VNs causes the appearance of the vowel /a:/ in the final position of their stems. The addition of the accusative/indefinite suffix /an/ to the stems that end with the long vowel /a:/ causes the appearance of the sequence /a:-an/. The syllable /an/ in this sequence is onsetless because it is preceded by the vowel /a:/ and not by a consonant. Because onsetless syllables are not allowed in MSA, a glottal stop is inserted to function as the onset of the onsetless syllable.

It is important to point out that the |a:G| glide elision rule does not target the weak VNs of the shape |CVCa:Gat-an| (e.g. e.g. hima:jat-an 'protection, accusative/indefinite form') because their final glide is followed by the suffix /at/ which constitutes an integral part of the stems of these VNs. In other words, the final glide of the VNs of the shape |CVCa:Gat-an| does not occur in the final position of these VN stems; thus it does not meet the conditioning environment for this elision rule.

The derivation of the surface representations of the finally-weak VNs that have the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$-an| from their underlying representations is exemplified by deriving sa-xa:-Pan 'generosity, accusative /indefinite form' from its underlying form saxa:w-an. First, the glide /w/ in saxa:w is deleted because it is preceded by the long vowel /a:/ and it occurs in the final position of the stem. The addition of the accusative/indefinite suffix /an/ to this VN stem causes its last syllable to be onsetless. Since this violates a constraint on MSA syllable structure, the glottal stop is added to occupy the empty onset position. The autosegmental representation of the derivation of this VN from its verbal stem is depicted in 3.24 .




### 3.21. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

Similar to the VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, the underlying representations of the VNs that have the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} a: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are formed through the application of the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and the addition of the infix /a:/ and the suffix /an/ to them. The 5 medially-weak VNs of this pattern have surface representations which are the same as their underlying representations (e.g. fuwa:q-an 'hiccup, accusative/indefinite form'). In parallel with the finally and doubly weak VNs of the pattern |CaCa:C-an|, the surface representations of the 8 finally-weak VNs and the doubly-weak VN of the pattern |CuCa:C-an|, which are presented in Table 5.55 and Table 5.74, respectively, are derived from their underlying representations through the deletion of their final glide and the addition of the glottal stop to fill in the empty onset position. For example, the derivation of the surface representation of the $\mathrm{VN} d u^{c} a: p-a n$ 'prayer, accusative/indefinite form' from its underlying representation $d u^{c} a: w$ - $a n$ involves deleting the glide /w/ because it is preceded by the vowel /a:/ and it occupies the final position of the stem and this yields $d u^{c} a:-a n$. Subsequently, the glottal stop / $/$ / in inserted between the vowels /a:/ and /a/ to function as the onset of the onsetless syllable (du. ${ }^{c} a: . a n \rightarrow d u .^{c} a .:$ ?an).

### 3.22. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The underlying representations of the VNs that have the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ are formed through the same derivational steps which are followed in the formation of their counterparts of the patterns $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ and $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. The only difference in the formation of underlying representations of these 3 patterns is that the ablaut rule changes the stem vowel of their verbal stems to /i/, /a/ and /u/, respectively. As for the surface representations of the VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, the 28 medially-weak VNs of them, which are listed in Table 5.20 in the appendices, are divided into two categories.

The first category consists of 8 VNs which have the glide /j/ as their medial radical. The surface representations of these VNs are the same as their underlying representations (e.g. qija:s-an 'measuring, accusative/indefinite form'). The second category of these VNs consists of 20 VNs which underlyingly have the glide / $\mathrm{w} /$ as their medial radical. The underlying /w/ in these VNs is changed to $/ \mathrm{j} /$ in their surface representations through the application of the /w/-to-/j/ rule, as stated in 3.21 , which partially assimilates the glide /w/ to the vowel/i/ by changing it to the cognate glide of this vowel, i.e. the /j/ (e.g. siwa:m-an $\rightarrow$ sija:m-an 'e.g. fasting, accusative/indefinite form').

The /w/-to-/j/ rule applies to 17 of the 20 VNs that have the underlying shape |Ciwa:C-an|. The other three VNs do not undergo this rule which results in retaining their underlying shape (e.g. siwa:kan 'brushing teeth with the Siwak, accusative/indefinite form'). Assuming that these 3 VNs do not undergo the $/ \mathrm{w} /-\mathrm{to}-/ \mathrm{j} /$ rule because of the identity of one of their radicals is inaccurate. This is ascribed to the observation that some of them have two variant forms. One of these forms undergoes this rule and the other fails to do so (e.g. lija:ঠ-an and liwa:ঠ-an 'escape, accusative/indefinite form'). Accordingly, no phonological reasons can be provided for the failure of these VNs to undergo the /w/-to-/j/ rule.

As for the 21 finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, which are listed in Table 5.47 in the appendices, they follow the same derivational pattern of their finally-weak counterparts of the patterns $|\mathrm{CaCa}: \mathrm{C}-\mathrm{an}|$ and $|\mathrm{CuCa}: \mathrm{C}-\mathrm{an}|$ in that their derivation from their underlying representations involves the deletion of their final glide and the addition of the glottal stop to occupy the empty onset position (e.g. Jifa:j-an $\rightarrow$ Sifa:-an $\rightarrow$ Sifa: ?-an 'healing, accusative/indefinite form').

### 3.23. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

The formation of $V N s$ of the pattern $\left|C_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems, inserting the infix /a/ between their second and third consonants and adding the suffixes /a:n/ and /an/ to them. The 9 initially-weak (e.g. wadzasa:n-an 'fearing, accusative/indefinite form'), 56 medially-weak (e.g. đawaba:n-an 'melting, accusative/ indefinite form'), and 9 finally-weak (haðaja:n-an 'delirium, accusative/indefinite form') VNs of this pattern are listed in the appendices in Table 5.7, Table 5.19 and Table 5.52, respectively. The surface representations of these VNs are the same as their underlying representations in that no additional rules are employed for driving the former from the latter.

It should be indicated that the $|\mathrm{aGa}|$ sequence in the medially-weak VNs of this pattern (e.g. dawara:n-an 'rotation, accusative/indefinite form') is not subjected to the glide elision rule, as stated in 3.11 (b), because the glide in this sequence is not followed by a morpheme boundary. The autosegmental representation of the derivation of the VNs that have the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ from their verbal stems is exemplified by the derivation of the initially-weak VN wadzasa:n-an 'fearing, accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem wdzis which is depicted in 3.25.



### 3.24. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}\right|$

There are one initially-weak (widzda:n-an 'finding, accusative/indefinite form') and 5 finallyweak (e.g. nisja:n-an 'forgetting, accusative/indefinite form') VNs of the pattern |CiCCa:n+an|. These are presented in Table 5.15 and Table 5.60 in the appendices, respectively. These 6 VNs are derived through the application of the ablaut (CCVC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CCiC}$ ) and the metathesis rules ( $\mathrm{CCiC} \rightarrow \mathrm{CiCC}$ ) to their verbal stems and the addition of the suffix /a:n/ to them (CiCC $\rightarrow$ CiCCa:n). Subsequently, the inflectional suffix /an/ is added to these VN to derive their accusative/indefinite forms (CiCCa: $\mathrm{n} \rightarrow$ CiCCa:n+an).

### 3.25. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ :n+an|

The formation of the VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}: n+\mathrm{an}\right|$ requires applying the same rules that are utilized for forming the VNs of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. There are one initially-weak (wufka:nan 'being imminent, accusative/indefinite form') and 6 finally-weak (e.g. sulwa:n-an 'forgetting, accusative/indefinite form') VNs of this pattern in the analyzed corpus. These VNs are presented in Table 5.16 and Table 5.59 in the appendices, respectively. The autosegmental representation of derivation of the finally-weak VN tuyja:n-an 'tyranny, accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem tyij is presented in 3.26 and used as an illustrative example of the derivational process of these VNs.


### 3.26. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern |ma+C1 $\mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n \mid$

There is only one weak VN of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{ma}+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} a t+a n\right|$. This VN is the initially-weak VN $m a-w d$ zidat-an 'hatred, accusative/indefinite form' which is shown in Table 5.17 in the appendices. This VN is derived through the addition of the prefix/ma/ and the suffixes/at/and/an/to its verbal stem wdzid (wdzid $\rightarrow$ ma-wdzidat-an). As can be noted, the ablaut rule and the metathesis rules are not utilized for deriving this VN. The ablaut rule does not apply to this VN because the stem vowel of its verbal stem wdzid matches the stem vowel of its VN pattern |ma+ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an|.

As for the metathesis rule, it does not apply to this VN for the reason that the prefix / $\mathrm{ma} /$ is an integral part of this VN pattern. This causes the syllabification of the first consonant of this VN stem, i.e. the $/ \mathrm{w} /$, as the coda of the $/ \mathrm{ma}$ / syllable and the second consonant of this VN stem, i.e. the $/ \mathrm{d} 3 /$, as the onset of the following syllable (maw.dzi.da.tan). Accordingly, these two consonants do not cluster in the onset position of the same syllable as in the other VN patterns which lack a prefix. This results in the avoidance of the violation of the constraint that prohibits the occurrence of complex onsets in MSA. As proposed in Section 3.2, the metathesis rule applies to the VN patterns that lack a prefix to prevent the violation of this constraint. Since this constraint is not violated in the VN patterns that have a prefix of the shape $|C V|$, such as $\left|m a+C_{1} C_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, the metathesis rule does not apply to these patterns.

### 3.27. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|m a+C_{1} C_{2} a_{3}+a n\right|$

The three medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\left|m a+C_{1} C_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}\right|$, which are listed in Table 5.32 in the appendices, have surface representations of the shape $\left|m a+C_{1} a: C_{3}+a n\right|$. The surface representations of these VNs are derived from their underlying representations through the deletion of their medial glide ( $\mathrm{ma}+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{GaC}_{3}+a n \rightarrow m a+\mathrm{C}_{1} a \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n$ ) and the lengthening of its following vowel, i.e. the $/ a /$, in compensation ( $m a+C_{1} a \in C_{3}+a n \rightarrow m a+C_{1} a: C_{3}+a n$ ). Two points should be indicated regarding this VN pattern. The first is that assuming that its underlying representation is $\left|m a+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a} \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n\right|$ instead of $\left|m a+C_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+a n\right|$ is ascribed the assumption that the latter is not one of the VN patterns of MSA because the VN patterns which have a prefix as one of their integral constituents do not have a vowel between their first and second radicals (cf. Wright 1986, 110-112).

The second is that the deletion of the glide in this VN pattern is triggered by the application of the glide elision rule, as stated in 3.11 (b), because it meets its second conditioning environment. In accordance with this rule, the glide in sequences of the shape $|+\mathrm{CGVC}|$ is deleted and its following vowel is lengthened in compensation. The autosegmental representation of the derivation of ma-na:man 'dream, accusative/indefinite form' from its verbal stem nwam, i.e. the underlying stem of the verb $j a-n a: m$ 'he sleeps', is presented in 3.27 and used as an illustrative example of deriving the VNs of this pattern from their stems.


Similar to the VNs of the pattern $\left|m a+C_{1} C_{2} C_{3} a t+a n\right|$, the derivation of the underlying representation of this VN , i.e. ma-nawm-an, does not require the application of the ablaut rule because the stem vowel of its verbal stem nwam is /a/ which is the same as the stem vowel of this VN pattern. Moreover, the metathesis rule is not employed for the derivation of the underlying representation of this VN . This is due to the observation that the prefix /ma/ constitutes an integral part of this VN pattern which enables syllabifying the first consonant of this VN stem as the coda of the /ma/ syllable and the second consonant of this stem as the onset of the following syllable (man.wa.man). It should be also noted that the deletion of the glide in this VN pattern, as in man.wa.man, causes its second syllable to become onsetless. Because onsetless syllables are banned in MSA, a re-syllabification process is applied to fill in the empty onset position (man.wa.man $\rightarrow$ man.a:.man $\rightarrow$ ma.na:.man). Re-syllabification processes apply to the output of a phonological rule when it does not conform to the constraints on syllable structures in the course of derivation to resyllabify it in accordance with these constraints (Clements and Keyser 1983, 54; Mahadin 1994, 56).

### 3.28. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|m a+C_{1} C_{2} a C_{3} a t+a n\right|$

The surface representations of the two-medially weak VNs of this pattern, which are shown in Table 5.34 in the appendices, are of the shape $\left|m a+C_{1} a: C_{3} a t+a n\right|$. These representations are derived from their underlying representations through the glide elision rule. The glide elision rule applies to the underlying representations of these VNs which are of the shape $\left|\mathrm{ma}^{2}+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. This rule targets $\left|\mathrm{C}_{2}\right|$ of $\mid m a+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}$ at+an| because it is a glide which occurs in a $|+C G V C|$ sequence and causes the deletion of this glide and the lengthening of its following vowel in compensation. The derivation of ma-ha:nat-an 'affront, accusative/indefinite form' from its underlying representation ma-hwanat-an is used as an illustrative example in 3.28 .
3.28.


### 3.29. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern |ma+ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{iC}_{3}+\mathrm{an} \mid$

There is only one weak $V N$ of the pattern $\left|m a+C_{1} C_{2} C_{3}+a n\right|$. This $V N$, which is presented in Table 5.42 in the appendices, has a surface representation of the shape $\left|m a+C_{1} i: C_{3}+a n\right|$. The surface representation of this VN is derived from its underlying representation through the glide elision rule. The glide elision rule applies to ma-sjir-an, i.e. the underlying representation of this VN, and deletes the glide / j / and lengthens its following vowel in compensation which causes it to surface as ma-si:r-an 'destiny, accusative/indefinite form'. The autosegmental representation of the derivation of ma-si:r-an from its underlying representation ma-sjir-an is depicted in 3.29.
3.29.


### 3.30. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\left|t i+C_{1} C_{2} a: C_{3}+a n\right|$

The derivation of the two medially-weak VNs of the pattern |ti+ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an} \mid$, which are listed in Table 5.35 in the appendices, from their verbal stems involves applying the ablaut rule to their verbal stems to change their stem vowel to /a/ (CCVC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CCaC}$ ). This is followed by adding the prefix $/ \mathrm{ti}$ / and the infix /a/ to these stems (CCaC $\rightarrow$ ti-CCaaC) and attaching the accusative/indefinite form suffix /an/ to the resultant forms (ti-CCaaC $\rightarrow$ ti-CCaaC-an). Since the OCP prohibits the occurrence of two adjacent identical vowels, the stem vowel /a/ and the infix /a/ become the single long vowel /a:/ (ti-CCaaC-an $\rightarrow$ ti-CCa:C-an).

It should be observed that akin to the VN patterns that have the prefix /ma/, the vowel metathesis rule is not employed for the derivation of the VNs that have the prefix /ti/ (see Section 3.15). This supports the hypothesis proposed in Section 3.2 which predicts that the vowel metathesis rule is a phonologically-conditioned rule which applies to break up consonant clusters that occur in the onset position of the syllable in the VN patterns that lack a prefix. The autosegmental representation of the formation of the VN ti-bja:n-an 'clarification, accusative/indefinite form' on the basis of its verbal stem bjin is used as an illustrative example in 3.30.

b j i n


b j a n
$\xrightarrow{\text { /ti/ perfixation }}$ infixation $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}\right|$ involves subjecting their verbal stems to the ablaut (CCVC $\rightarrow \mathrm{CCuC}$ ) and metathesis rules (CCuC $\rightarrow$ CuCC) and inserting the infix /uw/ (CuCC $\rightarrow$ CuCuwC) and the suffixes /at/ (CuCuwC $\rightarrow$ CuCuwCat) and /an/ to them (CuCuwCat $\rightarrow$ CuCuwCat-an). The 5 medially-weak and the 4 finally-weak VNs of this pattern are presented in Table 5.29 and Table 5.61 in the appendices, respectively. The surface representations of the medially-weak VNs of this pattern are derived from their underlying representations through applying the glide assimilation rule to the infix /uw/ which changes it to /u:/ (CuCuwCat-an $\rightarrow$ CuCu:Cat-an). For instance, the derivation of the surface representation of the medially-weak VN luju:nat-an 'flexibility, accusative/indefinite form' from its underlying
representation lujuwnat-an involves changing the infix /uw/ to /u:/ through the glide assimilation rule (lujuwnat-an $\rightarrow$ luju:nat-an).

In contrast with their medially-weak counterparts, the glide assimilation rule is not utilized for the derivation of the surface representations of the finally-weak VNs of this pattern. This is ascribed to the observation that the /uw/ infix in these VNs is followed by a glide. As stated in 3.4, the glide assimilation rule only applies to the /uw/ and /ij/ sequences if they are followed by a non-glide consonant. Consequently, this rule does not target the finally weak VNs of this pattern because they have the underlying shape |CuCuwGat-an|. For example, the infix /uw/ in the finally-weak VN ?uxuwwat-an 'brotherhood, accusative/indefinite form' does not undergo the glide assimilation rule because it is followed by the glide /w/; thus the surface representation of this VN remains the same as its underlying representation.

### 3.33. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}$ : $\mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an $\mid$

The derivation of the 3 weak VNs of this pattern involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and adding the infix /ij/ between their second and third radicals and the accusative/indefinite suffix /an/ to them. In addition to these rules, the two initially-weak VNs of this pattern, which are listed in Table 5.14 in the appendices, undergo the glide assimilation rule which causes their infix /ij/ to surfaces as /i:/ (e.g. waqij'at-an $\rightarrow$ waqi: ${ }^{c}$ at-an 'incident, accusative/indefinite form'). On the other hand, the infix /ij/ in the finally-weak VN of this pattern 了ađijjat-an 'harm, accusative/indefinite form', as shown in Table 5.65 in the appendices, does not undergo the glide assimilation rule because it is followed by the medial glide $/ \mathrm{j} /$ rather than by a sound that have the [consonantal] feature which results in retaining its underlying form.

### 3.34. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{u}$ : $\mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an} \mid$

The 10 medially-weak VNs which are listed in Table 5.27 in the appendices have the surface shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an| (e.g. dajmu:mat-an 'permanence, accusative/indefinite form'). The underlying representations of these VNs are formed through the application of the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems $\left(\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{VC}_{3} \rightarrow \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \rightarrow \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}\right)$, reduplicating their third radical $\left(\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \rightarrow \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{C}_{3}\right)$, inserting the infixes /j/ and /uw/ between their radicals $\left(\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{C}_{3} \rightarrow\right.$ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathbf{u w C}_{3}$ ) and adding the suffixes /at/ and /an/ to the resultant sequence $\left(\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{uwC}_{3} \rightarrow\right.$ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{uwC}_{3}$ at-an).

Postulating that underlying representations of these VNs are of the shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{uww}_{3}$ at-an| instead of $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} u w \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at-an $\mid$ is in conformity with Ibin Jinni (1954, 10-15). In order to clearly present his argument, it should be indicated that according to him, the infix /u:/ appears in the underlying and surface forms of these VNs. On the other hand, the underlying form of this infix is proposed to be /uw/ in the present study and it surfaces as $/ \mathrm{u}: /$ through the application of the glide assimilation rule. Accordingly, Ibin Jinni (1954) assumed that the underlying representations of these VNs are of the shape $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{u}$ : $\mathrm{C}_{3}$ at-an $\mid$.

He argued that the second radical, i.e. $\left|\mathrm{C}_{2}\right|$, of the VNs of this pattern is a glide because all the VNs which have this pattern are medially-weak and maintained that the medial radical in the underlying representations of these VNs might be a /w/ or a / $\mathrm{j} /$, even though this radical is always realized as a $/ \mathrm{w} /$ in their surface forms. This was attributed to the assumption that the glide $/ \mathrm{w} /$ in these VNs is subjected to PalPic la:l bilqalb which results in substituting it with a/j/ because it is preceded by the infix $/ \mathrm{j} /\left(\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajw} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}\right.$ at-an $\left.\rightarrow \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajj} \mathrm{C}_{3} u: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}-\mathrm{an}\right)$.

Ibin Jinni (1954) asserted that the form $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajj} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at-an| was the surface form of these VNs in Old Arabic and cited a poem in which this form of these VNs was used in that variety of Arabic. This form was subsequently affected by a deletion rule which resulted in the deletion of its medial radical and this produced its current surface representation $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aj} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}-\mathrm{an}\right|$. The deletion of the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ from
$\mid C_{1} \mathrm{ajj}_{3} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at-an| can be straightforwardly accounted for in the adopted model of phonology because the consonant cluster $\left|\mathrm{jjC}_{3}\right|$ in this form is subjected to the consonant deletion rule, as stated by Brame $(1970,410)$ and shown in 3.31 . This rule deletes the medial consonant from the consonant clusters which consist of three consonants ( $C C C \rightarrow C E C$ ). Applying this rule to the sequence $\left|j j C_{3}\right|$ results in the deletion of its medial /j/ and accounts for the surface form of $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajj} \mathrm{C}_{3} u: \mathrm{C}_{3} a t-a n\right|$, i.e. $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajC}_{3} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}-\mathrm{an}\right|$.

$$
\text { 3.31. } \mathrm{C} \rightarrow \varnothing / \mathrm{C} \_ \text {C }
$$

One can notice that Ibin Jinni's (1954) proposal is supported by historical evidence and it accounts for the alternations between the $/ \mathrm{w} /$ and the $/ \mathrm{j} /$ in this VN pattern, hence it is considered plausible in the present study. In line with this proposal, the underlying representation of the VN kajnu:nat-an 'existence, accusative, indefinite form' is assumed to be kajwnuwnat-an. The surface representation of this VN is derived from its underlying representation by assimilating the medial glide $/ \mathrm{w} /$ to the infix /j/ through the /w/-fronting rule ((kajwnuwnat-an $\rightarrow$ kajjnuwnat-an), deleting the medial /j/ from the consonant cluster / $\mathrm{jj} / \mathrm{j} / \mathrm{through}$ the consonant deletion rule (kajjnuwnat-an $\rightarrow$ kajnuwnat-an) and changing the infix /uw/ to /u:/ through the glide assimilation rule (kajnuwnat-an $\rightarrow$ kajnu:nat-an). This is presented in 3.32.


### 3.35. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{11} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ :?+an|

The weak VN xujla:p-an 'arrogance, accusative/indefinite form', which is presented in Table 5.40 in the appendices, has the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}: ?+\mathrm{an}\right|$. The derivation of this VN from xjal, i.e. the verbal stem of its corresponding imperfective verb ja-xa:/ 'he becomes arrogant', involves changing its stem vowel to /u/ through the ablaut rule ( $x j a l \rightarrow x j u l$ ), switching the places of the stem vowel and the consonant that precedes it through the vowel metathesis rule (xjul $\rightarrow$ xujl) and adding the suffixes /a:?/ (xujl $\rightarrow$ xujla:? 'arrogance') and /an/ (xujla:? $\rightarrow$ xujla:?-an 'arrogance, accusative/indefinite form') to it. The autosegmental representation of this derivational process is presented in 3.33.



### 3.36. The derivation of weak VNs of the pattern $\mid \mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}$ : $\mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{ijat}+\mathrm{an} \mid$

There is one weak VN of the pattern $\left|\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{ijat}+\mathrm{an}\right|$. This VN , as shown in Table 5.41 in the appendices, is the medially-weak VN tawa: ${ }^{c}$ ijat-an 'willingness, accusative/indefinite form'. The verbal stem of this VN is $\underline{t} w u^{c}$, i.e. the stem of the imperfective verb $j a-\underline{t} u:^{c}$ 'he complies with'. To form this
 infix /a:/ (taw ${ }^{c} \rightarrow$ tawa: $^{c}$ ) as well as the suffixes /ijat/ (tawa: ${ }^{\mathrm{c}} \rightarrow$ tawa: ${ }^{\mathrm{ijjat})}$ and /an/
 tawa: ${ }^{c}$ ijat-an is shown in 3.34 .
3.34. $\sigma$

$\mathrm{t}_{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{u}^{\mathrm{c}}$


## 4. Conclusion

The present study examined the derivation of 1222 weak VNs from their verbal stems within the nonlinear approach of phonology. Even though the analyzed VNs have 35 VN patterns, the derivation of their underlying representations generally involves following the same derivational process. This process involves applying the ablaut and metathesis rules to their verbal stems and the addition of specific affixes to them. The surface representations of these VNs are derived from their underlying representations through the application of a set of rules, such as glide elision, vocalic assimilation, /w/-fronting and glide assimilation, which mainly target the glides in these VNs due to their instability in certain phonological environments.

This study shows that utilizing a corpus for the analysis of derivational processes enables providing a comprehensive and thorough account of them and establishing a regular derivational pattern of the forms to which they apply. That is, because of the various patterns that are employed for deriving VNs from triconsonantal verbs, most of the grammarians proposed that the derivational
processes of these nouns are irregular in the sense that they follow no specific rules for their derivation (e.g. Al-Rajihi 1984, Al-Faxiri 1996, Al-Samurrai 2013). However, due to conducting this analysis on the basis of a corpus, a regular derivational pattern of these VNs is established.

The X-slot and feature geometry models of the nonlinear approach are proved to provide adequate and simple representations of the examined phonological processes. The autonomy given to elements on different tiers in the X-slot model of CV phonology enables providing a simple account of the phonological processes that target the analyzed VNs and the lack of specification of the timing slots in this model for the feature [ $\pm$ consonantal] enables accounting straightforwardly for the phonological processes, such as the glide assimilation process, where the timing slots of consonants attaches to vowels and vice versa.

The feature geometry model is found to offer a phonetically natural representation of the assimilation processes, such as the vocalic assimilation, /w/-to- $/ \mathrm{j} /$, vowel assimilation and $/ \mathrm{w} /$-fronting processes, which target the analyzed NVs in the course of their derivation. This is ascribed to the relative degree of independency given to phonetic features in this model which allows representing assimilation as a spreading process in which a feature from one segment is acquired by a neighboring segment or as a delinking process in which a feature is delinked from one segment to make it similar to a neighboring segment.

## Reference list

1. Abd Al-Ghani, A. (2010), Passarf Palka:fi [sufficient morphology], Cairo: da:r Pttawfi:qijjah liltura: $\theta$.
2. Abdo, D. (2008), Pabha: $\theta$ fi: Palkalimah wa Paldzumlah [studies in the word and the sentence], Amman: da:r Palkarmil.
3. Al-Faxiri, S. (1996), tasri:f PalPf ${ }^{c} a: I$ wa Palmasa:dir wa Palmuftaqqa:t [the inflection of verbs, verbal

4. Ali, E. and Mahadin, R. (2020), A Non-linear Phonological Analysis of Weak Nouns Derived from Triconsonantal Verbs in Modern Standard Arabic. Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Jordan, Amman, Jordan.
5. Ali, E. and Mahadin, R. (2020). An Autosegmental Analysis of the Derivation of Weak Active Participles from Triconsonantal Verbs in Modern Standard Arabic. Journal of Language and Linguistic Studies, 16 (4), 2130-2162.
6. Al-Nuri, J. (2007), ${ }^{\text {cilm }}$ Pal?aswa:t Pal'arabijjah [Arabic phonology], Palestine: d3a:miªt Palquds Palmaftu:hah.
7. Al-Samurrai, M. (2013), Passarf Palªrabijj Pahka:m wa maca:ni [the rules and meanings of Arabic morphology], Sharjah: da:r Pibin kaӨi:r.
8. Al-Takhaineh, A. and Zibin, A. (2014), Phonologically Conditioned Morphologically Process in Modern Standard Arabic: An Analysis of Al-Ibdal 'Substitution' in fta§al Pattern Using Prosodic Morphology. International Journal of English Language and Linguistics Research, 2, 1-16.
9. Al-Takhaineh, A. and Al-Shamari, M. (2016), A Re-examination of Al-?ilaal in Arabic: An Autosegmental Approach. Advances in Language and Literary Studies, 7, 1-8.
10. Benmamoun, E. (1999), Arabic Morphology: The Central Role of the Imperfective. Lingua, 108,175201.
11. Bin Muqbil, M. (2006), Phonetic and Phonological Aspects of Arabic Emphatics and Guttural. Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Wisconsin Madison, Wisconsin, USA.
12. Brame, M. (1970), Arabic Phonology. Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, USA.
13. Clements, G. and Keyser, S. (1983), CV Phonology: A Generative Theory of the Syllable, Cambridge: The MIT Press.
14. Clements, G. (1985), The Geometry of Phonological Features. Phonology Yearbook, 2, 225-252.
15. Davis, S. (1995), Emphasis spread and Grounded Phonology. Linguistic Inquiry, 26, 465-498.
16. Durand, J. (2014), Generative and Non-linear Phonology, New York: Routledge.
17. Fischer, W. (1997), Classical Arabic. In: R. Hetzron (Ed.). The Semitic Languages, (pp. 187-219). New York: Routledge.
18. Goldsmith, J. (1976), An Overview of Autosegmental Phonology. Linguistic Analysis, 2, 23-68.
19. Gussmann, E. (1985), Phono-Morphology: Studies in the Interaction of Phonology and Morphology, Lublin: Catholic University of Lublin.
20. Halle, M. (1992), Phonological Features. In: W. Bright (Ed.). International Encyclopedia of Linguistics, (pp. 207-212). New York: Oxford University Press.
21. Halle, M. (1995), Feature Geometry and Feature Spreading. Linguistic Inquiry, 26,1-46.
22. Halle, M., Vaux, B. and Wolfe, A. (2000), On Feature Spreading and the Representation of Place of Articulation. Linguistic Inquiry, 31, 387-444.
23. Hayes, B. (1989), Compensatory Lengthening in Moraic Phonology. Linguistic Inquiry, 20, 253-306.
24. Ibin Asfor, A. (1987), Plmumti ${ }^{\text {c }}$ fi: Pttasri:f [enjoyable morphology] (Vol. 1), Beirut: da:r アlma ${ }^{\text {Crifah. }}$
25. Ibin Jinni, A. (1954), Palmunsif [the equitable] (2 Vols.), Cairo: da:r アihja:? Pattura: $\theta$ Palqadi:m.
26. Jensen, J. (1990), Morphology: Word Structure in Generative Grammar, Amsterdam: John Benjamins Publishing Company.
27. Jensen, J. (2004), Principles of Generative Phonology: An Introduction, Amsterdam: John Benjamins Publishing Company.
28. Kenstowicz, M. (1994), Phonology in Generative Grammar, Cambridge: Blackwell.
29. Levin, J. (1985), A Metrical Theory of Syllabicity. Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, USA.
30. Levy, M. (1971), The Plural of the Noun in Modern Standard Arabic. Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Michigan, Michigan, USA.
31. Liberman, M. (1975), The Intonational System of English. Unpublished Doctoral dissertation, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, USA.
32. Mahadin, R. (1982), The Morphophonemics of the Standard Arabic Triconsonantal Verbs. Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation, University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, USA.
33. Mahadin, R. (1994), An X-Skeleton of Some Phonological Processes in Arabic. Al-Abhath, 42, 49-95.
34. Mahadin, R. and El-Yasin, M. (1998), Identity of Vowel Length in Arabic: An Autosegmental Analysis. Damascus University, 14, 59-92.
35. McCarthy, J. (1979), Formal Problems in Semitic Morphology and Phonology. Unpublished Doctoral dissertation, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, USA.
36. McCarthy, J. (1981), A Prosodic Theory of Nonconcatenative Morphology. Linguistic Inquiry, 12, 373-418.
37. McCarthy, J. (1982), Nonlinear Phonology: An Overview. GLOW Newsletter, 50. Retrieved August 23, 2019 from https://scholarworks.umass.edu/linguist_faculty_pubs/50
38. McCarthy, J. (1988), Feature Geometry and Dependency: A Review. Phonetica, 43, 84-108.
39. McCarthy, J. (1994), The Phonetics and Phonology of Semitic Pharyngeal. In: P. Keating (Ed.), Phonological Structure and Phonetic Forms, (pp. 191-233). Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
40. McCarthy, J. and Smith, N. (2003), Phonological Processes: Assimilation. In: W. Frawley (Ed.). International Encyclopedia of Linguistics (Vol. 3), (pp. 320-323). Oxford: Oxford press.
41. Omar, A. (2008), mu'dzam Palluyah Pal'arabijjah Palmucaasirah [the dictionary of Modern Standard Arabic]. Cairo: ${ }^{\text {caalam alkutub. }}$
42. Oztaner, S. (1996), A Word Grammar of Turkish with Morphophonemic Rules. Unpublished Master's Thesis, Cornell University, New York, USA.
43. Ryding, K. (2005), A Reference Grammar of Modern Standard Arabic. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
44. Sagey, E. (1986), The Representation of Features and Relations in Nonlinear Phonology. Unpublished Doctoral dissertation, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, USA.
45. Selkirk, E. (1982), The Syllable. In: V. Hulst and N. Smith (Eds.). The Structure of Phonological Representations (Vol. 2), (pp. 337-83). Dordrecht: Foris.
46. Spencer, A. (1996), Phonology: Theory and Description, Oxford: Blackwell.
47. Shahin, A. (1980), Palmanhad3 ?ssawti lilbunjah Pal'arabijah [a phonological analysis to Arabic structure], Beirut: Parrisa:lah.
48. Vaux, B. (1993), Is ATR A Laryngeal Feature? ATR-Voice Interactions and the Geometry of the Lower Vocal Tract. Unpublished manuscript, Harvard University, Cambridge, USA.
49. Vaux, B. (1996), The Status of ATR in Feature Geometry. Linguistic Inquiry, 27, 175-182.
50. Watson, J. (2002), The Phonology and Morphology of Arabic, Oxford: Oxford University Press.
51. Wright, W. (1896), A Grammar of the Arabic Language, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

## Appendices

Appendix (A): Initially-weak VNs
Table 5.1: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5525 | w ? d | japid | to bury alive | wa?dan |
| 2 | 5527 | w ? m | jawPam | to agree with | wa?man |
| 3 | 5539 | wbq | jabiq | to perish | wabqan |
| 4 | 5540 | wbl | jabil | to rain heavily | wablan |
| 5 | 5541 | wtd | jatid | to wedge | watdan |
| 6 | 5542 | wtr | jatir | to hold back | watran |
| 7 | 5545 | $w \theta b$ | jaӨib | to jump | waӨban |
| 8 | 5548 | $w \theta n$ | jaӨin | to settle | waӨnan |
| 9 | 5499 | w d3 b | jadzib | to fall down to be imperative | wad3ban |
| 10 | 5550 | w d3 d | jad3id | to come across | wad3dan |
| 11 | 5551 | w d3 z | jad3iz | to be brief | wadzzan |
| 12 | 5552 | wd3 s | jad3is | to be hidden to fear | wad3san |
| 13 | 5554 | w d3 f | jad3if | to hurry up | wad3fan |
| 14 | 5556 | wd3 m | jad3im | to be speechless | wad3man |
| 15 | 5558 | w d3 h | jad3ih | to hit one's face | wad3han |
| 16 | 5559 | w $\underline{\text { h d }}$ | jahid | to be alone | wahdan |
| 17 | 5565 | w xz | jaxiz | to pierce | waxzan |
| 18 | 5571 | $\mathrm{wd}^{\text {c }}$ | jada ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to leave | wad ${ }^{\text {an }}$ |
| 19 | 5578 | wrd | jarid | to arrive | wardan |
| 20 | 5582 | $w r^{\text {c }}$ | jara ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be devout | war ${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 21 | 5583 | wrf | jarif | to expand | warfan |
| 22 | 5584 | wrq | jariq | to put forth leaves | warqan |
| 23 | 5585 | wrk | jarik | to have large hips | warkan |
| 24 | 5592 | w zr | jazir | to sin | wazran |
| 25 | 5594 | $w z^{\text {c }}$ | jazi ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to stop | $w a z{ }^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 26 | 5596 | wzn | jazin | to weigh | waznan |
| 27 | 5600 | wst | jasit | to be centered | wastan |
| 28 | 5602 | wsq | jasiq | to envelop | wasqan |
| 29 | 5604 | wsm | jasim | to mark | wasman |
| 30 | 5608 | w $\int$ d 3 | jafid3 | to intertwine | wafdzan |
| 31 | 5611 | w fk | jawfuk | to be about to | wafkan |
| 32 | 5613 | w $\int \mathrm{m}$ | jafim | to tattoo | wafman |
| 33 | 5618 | W s f | jasif | to describe | wasfan |
| 34 | 5619 | ws 1 | jasil | to connect <br> to treat good | waslan |
| 35 | 5620 | w s m | jasim | to disgrace | wasman |
| 36 | 5625 | w $\underline{d}^{\text {c }}$ | jada ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to humiliate to put | wad $^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 37 | 5626 | w d m | jadim | to put on the cutting board | wadman |
| 38 | 5627 | w d n | jading | to weave | wadnan |
| 39 | 5628 | wt? | jata? | to be simple to step | wat? ${ }^{\text {an }}$ |
| 40 | 5630 | wtd | jatid | to affirm | watdan |
| 41 | 5632 | wts | jatis | to break | watsan |
| 42 | 5634 | wtn | jatin | to inhabit | watnan |
| 43 | 5638 | $w^{\text {c }}$ b | $\mathrm{ja}^{\text {c }} \mathrm{ib}$ | to collect | wa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ban |
| 44 | 5640 | $\mathrm{w}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{d}$ | $\mathrm{ja}^{\text {c id }}$ | to promise | wa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ dan |
| 45 | 5641 | $w^{\text {c }} \mathrm{r}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {ir }}$ | to be bumpy | wa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ran |
| 46 | 5642 | $\mathrm{w}^{\text {c }} \mathrm{z}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {iz }}$ | to designate | $w a^{\text {c }}$ zan |
| 47 | 5643 | $\mathrm{w}^{\mathrm{c}} \underline{\underline{d}}$ | ja'id | to preach | wa ${ }^{\text {c dan }}$ |


| 48 | 5644 | $w^{\text {c }} \mathrm{k}$ | ja'ik | to be in pain | wa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ kan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 49 | 5648 | w $\gamma \mathrm{r}$ | jayir | to be filled with hatred | wayran |
| 50 | 5649 | w $\gamma \mathrm{l}$ | jayil | to intrude upon | waylan |
| 51 | 5651 | w fd | jafid | to arrive at | wafdan |
| 52 | 5652 | wfr | jafir | to increase | wafran |
| 53 | 5654 | $w \mathrm{fq}$ | jafiq | to be right | wafqan |
| 54 | 5656 | w q b | jaqib | to darken | waqban |
| 55 | 5657 | w q t | jaqit | to time | waqtan |
| 56 | 5659 | w q d | jaqid | to inflame | waqdan |
| 57 | 5663 | $w q^{\text {c }}$ | jaqa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to happen to appear to fall | $w^{\text {waq }}$ an |
| 58 | 5664 | w q f | jaqif | to inform to stop | waqfan |
| 59 | 5672 | w k z | jakiz | to hit | wakzan |
| 60 | 5673 | w k s | jakis | to decrease | waksan |
| 61 | 5675 | w k f | jakif | to flow | wakfan |
| 62 | 5676 | w k l | jakil | to delegate | waklan |
| 63 | 5682 | w I \% | jalay | to drink | walyan |
| 64 | 5685 | wlh | jalih | to grieve | walhan |
| 65 | 5690 | w m ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jamid | to twinkle | wamdan |
| 66 | 5694 | whb | jahab | to bestow | wahban |
| 67 | 5695 | wh d3 | jahid3 | to inflame | wahdzan |
| 68 | 5698 | whm | jahim | to imagine | wahman |
| 69 | 5699 | whn | jahin | to be weak | wahnan |
| 70 | 5709 | j? S | jajłas <br> jaj?is | to lose hope | japsan |
| 71 | 5725 | jtm | jajtim | to orphan | jatman |
| 72 | 5739 | js r | jajsar | to become easy | jasran |
| 73 | 5743 | $j^{\text {c }} \mathrm{r}$ | jajcar jaj́ir | to shout | $j a^{\text {c }}$ 'an |
| 74 | 5749 | jfx | jajfax | to hit on the fontanelle | jafxan |
| 75 | 5754 | jqn | jajqan | to believe with certainty | jaqnan |
| 76 | 5757 | j m n | jajmin | to turn right | jamnan |

Table 5.2: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5539 | w b q | jabiq | to perish | wubu:qan |
| 2 | 5540 | wbl | jabil | to rain heavily | wubu:lan |
| 3 | 5545 | $w \theta b$ | jaӨib | to jump | wuӨu:ban |
| 4 | 5547 | w $\theta$ q | jaӨiq | to trust | wuӨu:qan |
| 5 | 5499 | w d3 b | jad3ib | to fall down <br> to be imperative | wud3u:ban |
| 6 | 5550 | w d3 d | jad3id | to know | wud3u:dan |
| 7 | 5551 | w d3 z | jad3iz | to be brief | wud3u:zan |
| 8 | 5602 | wsq | jasiq | to envelop | wusu:qan |
| 9 | 5554 | w d3 f | jad3if | to hurry up | wud3u:fan |
| 10 | 5556 | w d3 m | jad3im | to be speechless | wudzu:man |
| 11 | 5559 | whd | jahid | to be alone | wuhu:dan |
| 12 | 5578 | wrd | jarid | to arrive | wuru:dan |
| 13 | 5616 | ws ${ }^{\text {b }}$ | jasib | to be consistent | wusu:ban |
| 14 | 5619 | ws l | jasil | to arrive | wusu:lan |
| 15 | 5624 | w d $\underline{h}$ | jadah | to be clear | wudu:han |
| 16 | 5636 | $\mathrm{w} \underline{\mathrm{d}} \mathrm{b}$ | jagib | to be persistent | wuodu:ban |
| 17 | 5641 | $w^{\text {c }} \mathrm{r}$ | jacir | to be bumpy | wucu:ran |
| 18 | 5649 | w ${ }^{\text {l }}$ | jayil | to intrude upon to delve into | wuyu:lan |


| 19 | 5651 | w f d | jafid | to arrive at | wufu:dan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 20 | 5652 | $w \mathrm{fr}$ | jafir | to increase | wufu:ran |
| 21 | 5656 | $w q b$ | jaqib | to darken | wuqu:ban |
| 22 | 5659 | wqd | jaqid | to inflame | wuqu:dan |
| 23 | 5663 | $w q^{\text {c }}$ | jaqa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to happen to appear to fall to insult | wuqu:'an |
| 24 | 5664 | w q f | jaqif | to stand up | wuqu:fan |
| 25 | 5671 | w kr | jakir | to nest | wuku:ran |
| 26 | 5676 | w k l | jakil | to delegate | wuku:lan |
| 27 | 5679 | w Id3 | jalid3 | to enter | wulu:dzan |
| 28 | 5682 | w ly | jalay | to drink | wulu:yan |
| 29 | 5724 | jbs | jajbas jajbis | to be dry | jubu:san |
| 30 | 5750 | $j f^{\text {c }}$ | jajfa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be young | jufu: ${ }^{\text {c an }}$ |
| 31 | 5760 | $j n^{\text {c }}$ | jajna ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to become ripe | junu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |

Table 5.3: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5535 | w b ? | jawba? | to have an epidemic | wabaPan |
| 2 | 5537 | wbr | jawbar | to have a lot of fur | wabaran |
| 3 | 5566 | wxt | jaxit | to become gray-haired | waxatan |
| 4 | 5575 | w dr | jaðar | to leave | waðaran |
| 5 | 5582 | $w r^{\text {c }}$ | jara ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be devout | wara ${ }^{\text {can }}$ |
| 6 | 5582 | $w r^{c}$ | $j^{\text {jawra }}{ }^{\text {j }} \mathrm{jara}^{\text {c }}$ | to be devout | wara ${ }^{\text {can }}$ |
| 7 | 5587 | wrm | Jaram jawram | to become swollen | waraman |
| 8 | 5598 | w sx | jawsax | to be dirty | wasaxan |
| 9 | 5616 | w s b | jawsab | to be sick | wasaban |
| 10 | 5658 | w q h | jawqah | to be rude | waqahan |
| 11 | 5661 | w q r | jaqir | to be deaf | waqaran |
| 12 | 5671 | w k r | jakir | to nest | wakaran |
| 13 | 5678 | wIt | jalit | to decrease | walatan |
| 14 | 5681 | $w{ }^{\text {c }}$ | jawla ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to love | wala ${ }^{\text {can }}$ |
| 15 | 5685 | w Ih | jalih | to grieve | walahan |
| 16 | 5688 | w m ? | jama? | to indicate | wamaPan |
| 17 | 5725 | jtm | jajtim | to orphan | jataman |
| 18 | 5739 | j s r | jajsar | to be rich | jasaran |
| 19 | 5750 | $\mathrm{jf}^{\text {c }}$ | jajfa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be young | jafa ${ }^{\text {a }}$ an |
| 20 | 5753 | j q ${ }_{\text {d }}$ | jajqad | to wake up | jaqad̆an |
| 21 | 5760 | $\mathrm{jn}^{\text {c }}$ | $j^{\text {jajna }}{ }^{\text {c }}$ | to become ripe | jana ${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |

Table 5.4: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5547 | w $\theta$ q | jaӨiq | to trust | Oiqatan |
| 2 | 5550 | w d3 d | jadzid | to come across to agree with | dzidatan |
| 3 | 5559 | w $\underline{h}$ d | jahid | to be alone | $\underline{\text { hidatan }}$ |
| 4 | 5582 | $w r^{c}$ | jara ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be devout | ri'atan |
| 5 | 5582 | $w r^{\text {c }}$ | $j^{j a w r a}{ }^{\text {c }}$ <br> jara ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be devout | ri ${ }^{\text {catan }}$ |
| 6 | 5596 | w z | jazin | to weigh | zinatan |
| 7 | 5601 | w s ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | jasa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to encompass | si'atan |
| 8 | 5605 | ws | jawsan | to sleep | sinatan |
| 9 | 5618 | ws $\mathrm{f}^{\text {f }}$ | jasif | to describe | sifatan |


| 10 | 5619 | w s 1 | jasil | to arrive to connect to treat good | silatan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 11 | 5620 | w s m | jasim | to disgrace | simatan |
| 12 | 5625 | $w \underline{d}^{\text {c }}$ | jada ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to humiliate | di ${ }^{\text {c atan }}$ |
| 13 | 5640 | $w^{\text {c }}$ d | ja ${ }^{\text {c id }}$ | to promise | ${ }^{\text {c idatan }}$ |
| 14 | 5643 | $w^{\text {c }} \underline{\text { d }}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c id }}$ | to preach | ${ }^{\text {cidatan }}$ |
| 15 | 5541 | wtd | jatid | to wedge | tidatan |
| 16 | 5542 | wtr | jatir | to hold back | tiratan |
| 17 | 5652 | $w \mathrm{fr}$ | jafir | to increase | wifratan |
| 18 | 5694 | whb | jahab | to bestow | hibatan |

Table 5.5: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5535 | w b ? | jawbu? | to have an epidemic | waba:Patan |
| 2 | 5540 | wbl | jawbul | to have bad consequences | waba:latan |
| 3 | 5547 | w $\theta$ q | jaӨiq | to trust | waӨa:qatan |
| 4 | 5592 | w zr | jazir | to become a minister | waza:ratan |
| 5 | 5600 | wst | jasit | to mediate | wasa:tatan |
| 6 | 5611 | w k | jawfuk | to be about to | waja:katan |
| 7 | 5622 | w d | jawdu? | to be clean | wada:Patan |
| 8 | 5647 | w fd | jawyid | to be a scamp | waya:datan |
| 9 | 5661 | w q r | jawqur | to be calm | waqa:ratan |
| 10 | 5709 | j?s | jaj’as <br> jajpis | to lose hope | jaPa:satan |
| 11 | 5739 | jsr | jajsur | to become easy | jasa:ratan |
| 12 | 5753 | jq] | jajqad | to wake up | jaqa:datan |

Table 5.6: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5499 | w d3 b | jadzib | to beat rapidly | wad3i:ban |
| 2 | 5545 | $w \theta b$ | jaӨib | to jump | waӨi:ban |
| 3 | 5554 | w d3 f | jad3if | to hurry up | wadzi:fan |
| 4 | 5583 | wrf | jarif | to expand | wari:fan |
| 5 | 5608 | w $\int$ d3 | jafid3 | to intertwine | waji:dzan |
| 6 | 5690 | w md | jamid | to twinkle | wami:dan |
| 7 | 5695 | whd3 | jahid3 | to inflame | wahi:d3an |
| 8 | 5640 | $\mathrm{w}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{d}$ | $\mathrm{ja}^{\text {c id }}$ | to threaten | wa ${ }^{\text {c i }}$ : ${ }^{\text {an }}$ |
| 9 | 5675 | w kf | jakif | to flow | waki:fan |
| 10 | 5754 | jqn | jajqan | to believe with certainty | jaqi:nan |

Table 5.7: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5499 | w d3 b | jad3ib | to beat rapidly | wadzaba:nan |
| 2 | 5545 | $w \theta b$ | jaӨib | to jump | waӨaba:nan |
| 3 | 5552 | w d3 s | jadzis | to be hidden to fear | wadzasa:nan |
| 4 | 5649 | wrl | jayil | to intrude upon | wayala:nan |
| 5 | 5659 | wqd | jaqid | to inflame | waqada:nan |
| 6 | 5675 | w kf | jakif | to flow | wakafa:nan |
| 7 | 5682 | wly | jalay | to drink | walaya:nan |
| 8 | 5685 | wlh | Jalih jawlah | to grieve | walaha:nan |
| 9 | 5695 | wh d3 | jahid3 | to inflame | wahad3a:nan |

Table 5.8: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 5535 | w b ? | jawbu? | to have an epidemic | waba:?an |
| 2 | 5535 | w b ? | jawba? | to have an epidemic | waba:?an |
| 3 | 5540 | w b l | jawbul | to have bad consequences | waba:lan |
| 4 | 5661 | w q r | jaqir | to be calm | waqa:ran |
| 5 | 5661 | w q r | jawqur | to be calm | waqa:ran |
| 6 | 5739 | j s r | jajsar | to dispense with | jasa:ran |

Table 5.9: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 5550 | wdzd | jadzid | to have money | wud3dan |
| 2 | 5724 | jbs | jajbas <br> jajbis | to be dry | jubsan |
| 3 | 5725 | jt m | jajtim | to orphan | jutman |
| 4 | 5739 | js r | jajsur | to become easy | jusran |
| 5 | 5739 | js r | jajsar | to dispense with | jusran |
| 6 | 5757 | jm n | jajmun | to make blessed <br> to be blessed | jumnan |

Table 5.10: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5499 | w d3 b | jadzib | to have a meal | wad3batan |
| 2 | 5559 | w $\underline{h} \mathrm{~d}$ | jahid | to be alone | wahdatan |
| 3 | 5644 | $w^{c} \mathrm{k}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ k | to be in pain | wa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ katan |
| 4 | 5753 | j q $\underline{\text { d }}$ | jajqad | to wake up | jaqad$a t a n$ |

Table 5.11: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 5577 | $\mathrm{wr} \theta$ | jari $\theta$ | to inherit | wira:Aatan |
| 2 | 5592 | wzr | jazir | to become a minister | wiza:ratan |
| 3 | 5651 | wfd | jafid | to arrive at | wifa:datan |
| 4 | 5680 | wld | jalid | to give birth | wila:datan |

Table 5.12: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 5577 | $\mathrm{wr} \theta$ | jari $\theta$ | to inherit | wirӨan |
| 2 | 5577 | $\mathrm{wr} \theta$ | jari $\theta$ | to inherit | PirӨan |
| 3 | 5592 | wzr | jazir | to sin | wizran |

Table 5.13: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5601 | w s ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | jasa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to encompass | sa ${ }^{\text {c atan }}$ |
| 2 | 5625 | $w \underline{d}^{\text {c }}$ | jada ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to humiliate | $\underline{d a}{ }^{\text {c atan }}$ |

Table 5.14: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5625 | $w{ }^{\text {d }}{ }^{\text {c }}$ | jada ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to deprive | wadi:'atan |
| 2 | 5663 | $\mathrm{wq}^{\text {c }}$ | jaqa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to insult | waqi: ${ }^{\text {a }}$ atan |

Table 5.15: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ :n+an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5550 | wd d | jad3id | to find | wid3da:nan |

Table 5.16: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ : $\mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5611 | $\mathrm{w} \int \mathrm{k}$ | jawJuk | to be about to | wujka:nan |

Table 5.17: Initially-weak VNs of the pattern ma+C $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5550 | wd d | jad3id | to hate | mawdzidatan |

Appendix (B): Medially-weak VNs
Table 5.18: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 335 | ? wb | ja?u:b | to come back | Pawban |
| 2 | 345 | ? w d | jaPu:d | to feel tired | Pawdan |
| 3 | 361 | ? w I | jaPu:I | to be handed over to | Pawlan |
| 4 | 387 | P j d | japi:d | to return | Pajdan |
| 5 | 392 | ? jn | japi:n | to draw near | Pajnan |
| 6 | 804 | b w? | jabu:? | to deserve | bawPan |
| 7 | 812 | bwh | jabu:h | to reveal | bawhan |
| 8 | 813 | b wx | jabu:x | to become silly | bawxan |
| 9 | 817 | b wr | jabu:r | to leave uncultivated | bawran |
| 10 | 822 | b w s | jabu:s | to kiss | bawsan |
| 11 | 829 | $\mathrm{b}^{\text {c }}$ | jabu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to sell | $b^{\text {baw }}$ can |
| 12 | 834 | b w 1 | jabu:I | to urinate | bawlan |
| 13 | 855 | bjd | jabi:d | to diminish | bajdan |
| 14 | 871 | bjd | jabi:d | to lay eggs | bajdan |
| 15 | 873 | $\mathrm{bj}^{\text {c }}$ | jabi: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to sell | baj ${ }^{\text {can }}$ |
| 16 | 8793 | bjn | jabi:n | to leave | bajnan |
| 17 | 1006 | twb | jatu:b | to repent | tawban |
| 18 | 1013 | twq | jatu:q | to long | tawqan |
| 19 | 1018 | twh | jatu:h | to get lost | tawhan |
| 20 | 1022 | tjh | jati:h | to make possible for | tajhan |
| 21 | 1029 | tjm | jati:m | to be in love | tajman |
| 22 | 1079 | $\theta \mathrm{wb}$ | jaӨu:b | to come back to one's senses | Өawban |
| 23 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | 1261 | d3 w b | jad3u:b | to wander | dzawban |
| 25 | 1267 | d3 wr | jad3u:r | to be unjust | dzawran |
| 26 | 1269 | d3 w z | jad3u:z | to be accepted | dzawzan |
| 27 | 1264 | d3 w d | jad3u:d | to exist in large numbers amounts | dzawdan |
| 28 | 1270 | d3 w s | jad3u:s | to keep coming back | dzawsan |
| 29 | 1271 | d3 w c | jad3u:c | to be hungry | dzaw ${ }^{\text {can }}$ |
| 30 | 1275 | d3 w I | jad3u:I | to roam | dzawlan |
| 31 | 1287 | d3jJ | jad3i:J | to quake | dzajJan |
| 32 | 1288 | d3jf | jadzi:f | to rot | dzajfan |


| 33 | 1497 | h wb | jahu:b | to $\sin$ | hawban |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 34 | 1500 | hw ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jahu:ð | to keep | haw才an |
| 35 | 1501 | hwr | jahu:r | to come back | hawran |
| 36 | 1502 | hwz | jahu:z | to possess | hawzan |
| 37 | 1503 | hws | jahu:J | to stop | hawfan |
| 38 | 1504 | hws | jahu:s | to narrow one's eyes | hawsan |
| 39 | 1507 | hwt | jahu:t | to guard | hawtan |
| 40 | 1510 | hwk | jahu:k | to contrive | hawkan |
| 41 | 1511 | hwl | jahu:I | to elapse to stop | hawlan |
| 42 | 1513 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{wm}$ | jahu:m | to move in circles | hawman |
| 43 | 1518 | $\underline{\text { h j }}$ | jahi:d | to alter one's course | hajdan |
| 44 | 1519 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{j} \mathrm{r}$ | jaha:r | to be confused | hajran |
| 45 | 1520 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{j} z$ | jahi:z | to possess | hajzan |
| 46 | 1523 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{j}$ s | jahi:s | to try to escape | hajsan |
| 47 | 1524 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{j} \underline{d}$ | tahi:d | to menstruate | hajdan |
| 48 | 1526 | $\underline{\text { h }} \mathrm{f}$ | jahi:f | to be unfair | hajfan |
| 49 | 1527 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{jq}$ | jahi:q | to confine | hajqan |
| 50 | 1528 | $\underline{\text { h j }}$ | jahi:k | to weave | hajkan |
| 51 | 1530 | $\underline{\text { h }} \mathrm{n}$ | jahi:n | to approach | hajnan |
| 52 | 1705 | xwd | jaxu:d | to go through | xawdan |
| 53 | 1706 | xwf | jaxa:f | to be scared | xawfan |
| 54 | 1708 | x w n | jaxu:n | to betray | xawnan |
| 55 | 1711 | xjr | jaxi:r | to pick | xajran |
| 56 | 1882 | d w $x$ | jadu:x | to feel dizzy | dawxan |
| 57 | 1884 | d wr | jadu:r | to keep moving in circles | dawran |
| 58 | 1887 | d w s | jadu:s | to step on | dawsan |
| 59 | 1892 | d w I | jadu:I | to be changed | dawlan |
| 60 | 1896 | d w m | jadu:m | to persist | dawman |
| 61 | 1898 | dwn | jadu:n | to be despicable | dawnan |
| 62 | 1904 | d j $\theta$ | jadi: $\theta$ | to lack jealousy | dajӨan |
| 63 | 1922 | djn | jadi:n | to borrow | dajnan |
| 64 | 1984 | dwb | jađu:b | to melt | đawban |
| 65 | 1985 | dw d | jađu:d | to prevent | đawdan |
| 66 | 1986 | dw q | jađu:q | to experience | đawqan |
| 67 | 1993 | $\mathrm{d}^{\text {c }}$ | jađi: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be widespread | 才aj ${ }^{\text {can }}$ |
| 68 | 1994 | бjl | jađi:I | to have a tail | ðajlan |
| 69 | 2228 | rwd | jaru:d | to train | rawdan |
| 70 | 2229 | rw ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | jaru: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be scared | raw ${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 71 | 2230 | rw | jaru: ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to elude | rawyan |
| 72 | 2231 | rwq | jaru:q | to be pure | rawqan |
| 73 | 2234 | rwm | jaru:m | to aspire to | rawman |
| 74 | 2243 | rjb | jari:b | to make skeptical | rajban |
| 75 | 2244 | rj $\theta$ | jari: $\theta$ | to slow down | raj ${ }^{\text {an }}$ |
| 76 | 2246 | rjh | jari:h | to smell | rajhan |
| 77 | 2247 | rjJ | jari: $\int$ | to have feathers | rajan |
| 78 | 2248 | rj ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | jari: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to increase | raj ${ }^{\text {can }}$ |
| 79 | 2250 | rjq | jari:q | to be poured | rajqan |
| 80 | 2252 | rjm | jari:m | to depart | rajman |
| 81 | 2253 | rjn | jari:n | to cover | rajnan |
| 82 | 2370 | z wb | jazu:b | to run | zawban |
| 83 | 2373 | $z w \underline{h}$ | jazu:h | to dislocate | zawhan |
| 84 | 2374 | zwd | jazu:d | to prepare supplies | zawdan |
| 85 | 2375 | z wr | jazu:r | to visit | zawran |
| 86 | 2377 | $\mathrm{z} \mathrm{w}^{\text {c }}$ | jazu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be removed | zaw ${ }^{\text {an }}$ |


| 87 | 2378 | z w y | jazu:y | to deviate | zawyan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 88 | 2382 | z w l | jazu:I | to cease to exist | zawlan |
| 89 | 2383 | z w m | jazu:m | to get angry | zawman |
| 90 | 2386 | z jt | jazi:t | to oil | zajtan |
| 91 | 2390 | z j h | jazi:h | to disappear | zajhan |
| 92 | 2391 | z jd | jazi:d | to increase | zajdan |
| 93 | 2394 | z jt | jazi:t | to become noisy | zajtan |
| 94 | 2395 | z j $\gamma$ | jazi: ${ }^{\text {l }}$ | to swerve | zajyan |
| 95 | 2396 | z j f | jazi:f | to act in a dishonest way | zajfan |
| 96 | 2399 | z jn | jazi:n | to beautify | zajnan |
| 97 | 2666 | s w x | jasu:x | to sink | sawxan |
| 98 | 2669 | s w r | jasu:r | to get angry | sawran |
| 99 | 2672 | swt | jasu: $\underline{\text { t }}$ | to lash | sawtan |
| 100 | 2673 | s W \% | jasu:8 | to be permitted | sawyan |
| 101 | 2677 | s w q | jasu:q | to lead | sawqan |
| 102 | 2678 | s w k | jasu:k | to rub | sawkan |
| 103 | 2682 | s w m | jasu:m | to wander | sawman |
| 104 | 2687 | s j b | jasi:b | to flow | sajban |
| 105 | 2692 | s j $\underline{h}$ | jasi:h | to flow to cruise | sajhan |
| 106 | 2693 | s j $x$ | jasi:x | to sink | sajxan |
| 107 | 2695 | s j r | jasi:r | to walk | sajran |
| 108 | 2703 | sj $\gamma$ | jasi: $\gamma$ | to taste good | sajyan |
| 109 | 2707 | sjl | jasi:I | to stream | sajlan |
| 110 | 2916 | ¢ wb | jaju:b | to blemish | Jawban |
| 111 | 2921 | $\int w \underline{t}$ | jaJu:t | to kick | Jawtan |
| 112 | 2923 | Jwf | jaJu:f | to see | Jawfan |
| 113 | 2925 | Jw q | jaju:q | to yearn | Jawqan |
| 114 | 2926 | fw k | jaja:k | to become strong | Jawkan |
| 115 | 2926 | fw k | jafu:k | to be pierced with a thorn | Jawkan |
| 116 | 2928 | Jwl | jaju:I | to become high | Jawlan |
| 117 | 2931 | $\int w h$ | jaju:h | to be ugly | Jawhan |
| 118 | 2934 | $\int j b$ | jaji:b | to have grey hair | Jajban |
| 119 | 2937 | $\int j x$ | jaji:x | to become old | Jajxan |
| 120 | 2938 | fjd | jaji:d | to build | Jajdan |
| 121 | 2941 | Jjt | jaji:t | to burn | fajtan |
| 122 | 2947 | $\int j 1$ | jaji:l | to pick up | Jajlan |
| 123 | 2948 | ¢j m | jaji:m | to have a mole | Jajman |
| 124 | 2949 | ¢jn | jafi:n | to disgrace | Jajnan |
| 125 | 3073 | s w b | jasu:b | to be correct | sawban |
| 126 | 3074 | s w t | jasu:t | to yell | sawtan |
| 127 | 3078 | s W r | jasu:r | to direct | sawran |
| 128 | 3079 | s $W^{\text {c }}$ | jasu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to measure | saw ${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 129 | 3080 | s w y | jasu:y | to mold | sawyan |
| 130 | 3082 | s w l | jasu:I | to assault | sawlan |
| 131 | 3085 | s w m | jasu:m | to fast | sawman |
| 132 | 3087 | s W n | jasu:n | to protect | sawnan |
| 133 | 3089 | s j $\underline{h}$ | jasi: $\underline{h}$ | to scream | sajhan |
| 134 | 3090 | s j d | jasi:d | to hunt | sajdan |
| 135 | 3092 | s ${ }^{\text {j }}$ r | jasi:r | to become | sajran |
| 136 | 3095 | s j f | jasi:f | to stay in the summer | sajfan |
| 137 | 3151 | d w ? | jadu:? | to be lightened up | daw?an |
| 138 | 3152 | d w r | jadu:r | to be hungry | dawran |
| 139 | 3154 | $\underline{d} w^{\text {c }}$ | jadu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to smell good | daw ${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 140 | 3156 | d j r | jadi:r | to harm | dajran |
| 141 | 3159 | d $\mathrm{j}^{\text {f }}$ | jadi:f | to host | dajfan |


| 142 | 3160 | djq | jadi:q | to be narrow | dajqan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 143 | 3161 | dj m | jadi:m | to be unjust | dajman |
| 144 | 3252 | $\underline{t} w \underline{h}$ | jatu:h | to go astray | tawhan |
| 145 | 3258 | $\underline{w^{c}}$ | jatu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to obey | taw ${ }^{\text {c an }}$ |
| 146 | 3259 | t w f | jata:f | to go around | tawfan |
| 147 | 3260 | twq | jatıu:q | to bear | tawqan |
| 148 | 3261 | twl | jatu:I | to reach to grow longer | tawlan |
| 149 | 3294 | $\underline{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{h}$ | jatii:h | to go astray | țajhan |
| 150 | 3265 | t ${ }^{\text {r }}$ | jatii:r | to fly | tajran |
| 151 | 3266 | $\underline{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{j}$ | jati: $\int$ | to be headless | tajan |
| 152 | 3267 | $\underline{\mathrm{t}}{ }^{\text {c }}$ | jati: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to obey | taj ${ }^{\text {c a }}$ an |
| 153 | 3268 | t j f | jatii:f | to go around | tajfan |
| 154 | 3269 | tjq | jatii:q | to bear | tajqan |
| 155 | 3271 | $\underline{\text { j }} \mathrm{n}$ | jatii:n | to throw mud at | tajnan |
| 156 | 3489 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wd}$ d | jacu:d3 | to contort | 'awdzan |
| 157 | 3490 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wd}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to return | 'awdan |
| 158 | 3491 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wd}$ | jacu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to seek protection | 'aw才an |
| 159 | 3493 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ w z | jacu:z | to miss | ${ }^{\text {cawzan }}$ |
| 160 | 3495 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{w}$ s | ja ${ }^{\text {c a }}$ : | to be difficult | ${ }^{\text {cawsan }}$ |
| 161 | 3496 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wd}$ | $\mathrm{ja}^{\text {c }}$ : ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to compensate | 'awdan |
| 162 | 3497 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ w q | $\mathrm{ja}^{\mathrm{c} u} \mathrm{u}$ :q | to be stopped | 'awqan |
| 163 | 3500 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ w m | $\mathrm{ja}^{\text {c }} \mathrm{u}$ :m | to float | ${ }^{\text {cawman }}$ |
| 164 | 3504 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j}$ b | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ i ${ }^{\text {b }}$ | to disfigure | ajban |
| 165 | 3505 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j} \theta$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ i ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to ravage | 'ajӨan |
| 166 | 3506 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j} \mathrm{r}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ir | to disgrace | ${ }^{\text {cajan }}$ |
| 167 | 3508 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j}$ J | $\mathrm{ja}^{\text {c }}$ : $\int$ | to live | ${ }^{\text {caja }}$ an |
| 168 | 3510 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j} \mathrm{f}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a:f ja ${ }^{\text {i:f }}$ | to hate | ${ }^{\text {cajfan }}$ |
| 169 | 3511 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{jq}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ i:q | to stop | 'ajqan |
| 170 | 3512 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{jl}$ | jaci:l | to become poor | ${ }^{\text {cajan }}$ |
| 171 | 3625 | \%wr | jayu:r | to fall in | yawran |
| 172 | 3628 | $\gamma \mathrm{ws}$ | jayu:s | to dive | yawsan |
| 173 | 3629 | $\gamma \mathrm{wt}$ | jayu:t | to sink | yawtan |
| 174 | 3631 | ywl | jayu:I | to destroy | yawlan |
| 175 | 3633 | 8jb | jayi:b | to absent oneself from | yajban |
| 176 | 3634 | ¢ ${ }^{\text {j }}$ | jaxi: ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to help | уajӨan |
| 177 | 3633 | ¢ ${ }^{\text {b }}$ | jaxi:b | to absent oneself from | yajban |
| 178 | 3634 | ¢j $\theta$ | jaxi: ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to help | yajӨan |
| 179 | 3637 | ¢jd | jaxi:d | to disappear | yajdan |
| 180 | 3638 | rjt | jayi:t | to sink | yajtan |
| 181 | 3639 | ४ ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jaxi:免 | to enrage | yajöan |
| 182 | 3642 | 8jl | jayi:I | to harm | yajlan |
| 183 | 3643 | ¢jm | jayi:m | to be cloudy | yajman |
| 184 | 3872 | fwt | jafu:t | to pass | fawtan |
| 185 | 3879 | fwh | jafu:h | to spread a strong odor | fawhan |
| 186 | 3880 | f wr | jafu:r | to boil over | fawran |
| 187 | 3882 | fwz | jafu:z | to win | fawzan |
| 188 | 3900 | fwh | jafu:h | to utter | fawhan |
| 189 | 3902 | fj? | jafi:? | to return | fajłan |
| 190 | 3905 | fj h | jafi:h | to spread a strong odor | fajhan |
| 191 | 3916 | fjd | jafi:d | to be filled with | fajdan |


| 192 | 4129 | q w t | jaqu:t | to feed | qawtan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 193 | 4131 | $q w d$ | jaqu:d | to lead | qawdan |
| 194 | 4132 | $q$ w r | jaqu:r | to expand | qawran |
| 195 | 4133 | q w s | jaqu:s | to measure to bend | qawsan |
| 196 | 4134 | q w d | jaqu:d | to demolish | qawdan |
| 197 | 4137 | $q$ w f | jaqu:f | to follow | qawfan |
| 198 | 4138 | q w q | jaqu:q | to cackle | qawqan |
| 199 | 4141 | q w l | jaqu:I | to speak | qawlan |
| 200 | 4145 | q w m | jaqu:m | to stand up | qawman |
| 201 | 4148 | qj? | jaqi:? | to vomit | qajPan |
| 202 | 4151 | qjd | jaqi:d | to tie | qajdan |
| 203 | 4154 | qj s | jaqi:s | to measure | qajsan |
| 204 | 4158 | qjod | jaqi:d | to crack | qajdan |
| 205 | 4159 | q j $\underline{\text { d }}$ | jaqi: $\underline{\text { d }}$ | to become hot | qajd an |
| 206 | 4160 | q j q | jaqi:q | to crackle | qajqan |
| 207 | 4161 | qjl | jaqi:I | to nap | qajlan |
| 208 | 4447 | k wd | jaka:d | to be about to | kawdan |
| 209 | 4451 | k w z | jaku:z | to drink from a jug | kawzan |
| 210 | 4473 | k wn | jaku:n | to exist | kawnan |
| 211 | 4480 | kjd | jaki:d | to deceive | kajdan |
| 212 | 4483 | kjs | jaki:s | to be wise | kajsan |
| 213 | 4487 | kjl | jaki:I | to weigh | kajlan |
| 214 | 4494 | kjn | jaki:n | to be weak | kajnan |
| 215 | 4641 | I w $\theta$ | jalu: $\theta$ | to dirty | lawӨan |
| 216 | 4644 | $1 \mathrm{w} \underline{h}$ | jalu:h | to appear | lawhan |
| 217 | 4645 | I w d | jalu:ð | to escape | lawすan |
| 218 | 4649 | I w z | jalu:z | to ask for protection | lawzan |
| 219 | 4651 | I wt | jalu:t | to cling to | lawtan |
| 220 | 4653 | $1 w^{\text {c }}$ | jalu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be impatient | law ${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 221 | 4655 | I wf | jalu:f | to chew | lawfan |
| 222 | 4656 | l w k | jalu:k | to chew | lawkan |
| 223 | 4660 | 1 w m | jalu:m | to blame | lawman |
| 224 | 4666 | ljt | jali:t | to deprive from | lajtan |
| 225 | 4675 | l jq | jali:q | to be fit for | lajqan |
| 226 | 4945 | mwt | jamu:t | to die | mawtan |
| 227 | 4947 | mw d 3 | jamu:d3 | to surge | mawdzan |
| 228 | 4949 | m w r | jamu:r | to surge | mawran |
| 229 | 4968 | mwh | jamu:h | to be rich in water | mawhan |
| 230 | 4974 | mjd | jami:d | to sway | majdan |
| 231 | 4976 | m j r | jami:r | to provide | majran |
| 232 | 4977 | mjz | jami:z | to distinguish | majzan |
| 233 | 4978 | mj s | jami:s | to strut | majsan |
| 234 | 4979 | mj t | jami: ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to move away from | majtan |
| 235 | 4980 | $\mathrm{m} \mathrm{j}^{\text {c }}$ | jami: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to become fluid | maj${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 236 | 4990 | mjl | jami:I | to deviate from | majlan |
| 237 | 4996 | mjh | jami:h | to be rich in water | majhan |
| 238 | 5265 | n w ? | janu:? | to burden | naw?an |
| 239 | 5266 | n w b | janu:b | to return | nawban |
| 240 | 5269 | n w $\underline{h}$ | janu: $\underline{\text { h }}$ | to moan | nawhan |
| 241 | 5271 | n w r | janu:r | to illuminate | nawran |
| 242 | 5275 | n w s | janu:s | to vacillate | nawsan |
| 243 | 5276 | n w $\int$ | janu: $\int$ | to take | nawJan |
| 244 | 5278 | n w s | janu:s | to resort to | nawsan |
| 245 | 5279 | n w t | janu:t | to be dependent on | nawtan |
| 246 | 5281 | n wf | janu:f | to rise | nawfan |
| 247 | 5284 | n w l | janu:I | to get | nawlan |
| 248 | 5285 | n w m | jana:m | to sleep | nawman |
| 249 | 5290 | n j ? | jani:? | to be raw | naj?an |


| 250 | 5291 | $n \mathrm{j}$ b | jani:b | to be unfortunate | najban |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 251 | 5296 | n j r | jani:r | to line up | najran |
| 252 | 5303 | nj l | jana:I | to achieve | najlan |
| 253 | 5480 | h w d | jahu:d | to repent | hawdan |
| 254 | 5482 | h w r | jahu:r | to collapse | hawran |
| 255 | 5484 | h w $\int$ | jahu: $\int$ | to tremble | hawJan |
| 256 | 5486 | hwl | jahu:I | to fear | hawlan |
| 257 | 5488 | h wn | jahu:n | to be weak | hawnan |
| 258 | 5488 | h wn | jahu:n | to be easy | hawnan |
| 259 | 5494 | h jb | jaha:b jahi:b | to fear | hajban |
| 260 | 5496 | h j d3 | jahi:d3 | to be agitated | hajdzan |
| 261 | 5510 | h j $\underline{d}$ | jahi:d | to break | hajdan |
| 262 | 5511 | $h{ }^{\text {c }}$ | jahi: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be wide | haj ${ }^{\text {c an }}$ |
| 263 | 5512 | h j f | jahi:f | to be slim | hajfan |
| 264 | 5514 | h jl | jahi:I | to disseminate | hajlan |
| 265 | 5517 | h j m | jahi:m | to wander | hajman |

Table 5.19: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 813 | b w x | jabu:x | to become silly | bawaxa:nan |
| 2 | 1013 | t w q | jatu:q | to long | tawaqa:nan |
| 3 | 1018 | t wh | jatu:h | to get lost | tawaha:nan |
| 4 | 1031 | tjh | jati:h | to get lost | tajaha:nan |
| 5 | 1079 | $\theta$ w b | jaӨu:b | to come back to one's senses | Өawaba:nan |
| 6 | 1080 | $\theta$ w r | jaӨu:r | to rebel | Өawara:nan |
| 7 | 1270 | d3 w s | jad3u:s | to keep coming back | dzawasa:nan |
| 8 | 1275 | d3 w l | jad3u:I | to roam | dzawala:nan |
| 9 | 1287 | d3j $\int$ | jad3i: | to quake | dzajaJa:nan |
| 10 | 1513 | $\underline{\text { h w m }}$ | jahu:m | to move in circles | hawama:nan |
| 11 | 1518 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{j} d$ | jahi:d | to alter one's course | hajada:nan |
| 12 | 1519 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{j} \mathrm{r}$ | jaha:r | to be confused | hajara:nan |
| 13 | 1716 | x ${ }^{\text {l }}$ | jaxa:I | to assume | xajala:nan |
| 14 | 1884 | d wr | jadu:r | to keep moving in circles | dawara:nan |
| 15 | 1984 | dw b | jaðu:b | to melt | ðawaba:nan |
| 16 | 1986 | 才 w q | jaðu:q | to experience | ðawaqa:nan |
| 17 | 1993 | $\mathrm{J}^{\text {c }}$ | jaði: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be widespread | ðајa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ :nan |
| 18 | 2221 | r w d | jaru:d | to lead | rawada:nan |
| 19 | 2230 | r w $\gamma$ | jaru:8 | to elude | rawaya:nan |
| 20 | 2231 | r w q | jaru:q | to be pure | rawaqa:nan |
| 21 | 2248 | $\mathrm{r}^{\text {c }}$ | jari: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to increase | raja ${ }^{\text {ca: }}$ :nan |
| 22 | 2370 | z wb | jazu:b | to run | zawaba:nan |
| 23 | 2373 | z w | jazu: $\underline{h}$ | to dislocate | zawaha:nan |
| 24 | 2378 | z w \% | jazu:8 | to deviate | zawaya:nan |
| 25 | 2382 | z w | jazu:I | to cease to exist | zawala:nan |
| 26 | 2390 | z j $\underline{h}$ | jazi:h | to disappear | zajaha:nan |
| 27 | 2395 | z j $\gamma$ | jazi: $\gamma$ | to swerve | zajaya:nan |
| 28 | 2666 | s w x | jasu:x | to sink | sawaxa:nan |
| 29 | 2687 | sjb | jasi:b | to flow | sajaba:nan |
| 30 | 2692 | s j $\underline{h}$ | jasi:h | to flow | sajaha:nan |
| 31 | 2693 | sjx | jasi:x | to sink | sajaxa:nan |
| 32 | 2707 | s j 1 | jasi:I | to stream | sajala:nan |
| 33 | 2928 | fwl | jaju:I | to become high | Jawala:nan |
| 34 | 2943 | $\int j^{\text {c }}$ | jafi: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to spread | Jaja ${ }^{\text {ca:nan }}$ |
| 35 | 3082 | s W I | jasu:I | to assault | sawala:nan |
| 36 | 3089 | s j ${ }^{\text {h }}$ | jasi: $\underline{\text { h }}$ | to scream | sajaha:nan |


| 37 | 3259 | $\underline{t} \mathrm{f}$ | jatu：f | to go around | tawafa：nan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 38 | 3265 | tjr | jatai：r | to fly | tajara：nan |
| 39 | 3266 | tj ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jatii： | to be headless | tajaJa：nan |
| 40 | 3505 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j} \theta$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ i ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to ravage | ＇ajaӨa：nan |
| 41 | 3506 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j} \mathrm{r}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ：${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to disgrace | ${ }^{\text {cajara：nan }}$ |
| 42 | 3510 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j} \mathrm{f}$ | ja＂a：f <br> jaci：f | to hate | ${ }^{\text {cajafa：nan }}$ |
| 43 | 3879 | f wh | jafu：h | to spread a strong odor | fawaha：nan |
| 44 | 3880 | fwr | jafu：r | to boil over | fawara：nan |
| 45 | 3905 | fjh | jafi：h | to spread a strong odor | fajaha：nan |
| 46 | 3916 | fjd | jafi：d | to be filled with | fajada：nan |
| 47 | 4675 | 1 jq | jali：q | to be fit for | lajaqa：nan |
| 48 | 4974 | mjd | jami：d | to sway | majada：nan |
| 49 | 4978 | mjs | jami：s | to strut | majasa：nan |
| 50 | 4990 | mjl | jami：I | to deviate from | majala：nan |
| 51 | 4947 | $\mathrm{m} \mathrm{w} \mathrm{d3}$ | jamu：d3 | to surge | mawad3a：nan |
| 52 | 5275 | n w s | janu：s | to vacillate | nawasa：nan |
| 53 | 5278 | n w s | janu：s | to resort to | nawasa：nan |
| 54 | 5496 | h j d3 | jahi：d3 | to be agitated | hajad3a：nan |
| 55 | 5511 | h ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | jahi：${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be wide | haja ${ }^{\text {c a }}$ nan |
| 56 | 5517 | h j m | jahi：m | to wander | hajama：nan |

Table 5．20：Medially－weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 335 | ？w b | jaPu：b | to come back | Pija：ban |
| 2 | 345 | ？w d | jaPu：d | to feel tired | Pija：dan |
| 3 | 361 | ？wl | jaPu：I | to be handed over to | Pija：lan |
| 4 | 385 | ？ j | jaja？as | to give up | Pija：san |
| 5 | 1985 | 才 w d | jađu：d | to prevent | dija：dan |
| 6 | 2221 | rwd | jaru：d | to lead | rija：dan |
| 7 | 2228 | rwd | jaru：d | to train | rija：dan |
| 8 | 2394 | zjt | jazi：t | to become noisy | zija：tan |
| 9 | 2677 | sw q | jasu：q | to lead | sija：qan |
| 10 | 2678 | swk | jasu：k | to brush teeth with the Siwak | siwa：kan |
| 11 | 3085 | s w m | jasu：m | to fast | sija：man |
| 12 | 3087 | swn | jasu：n | to protect | sija：nan |
| 13 | 3089 | sj $\underline{\underline{h}}$ | jasi：h | to scream | sija：han |
| 14 | 3151 | d w ？ | jadu：？ | to be lightened up | dija：Pan |
| 15 | 3491 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{w}$ d | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ：${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to seek protection | ${ }_{\text {cija：}}$ |
| 16 | 3496 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wd}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ：${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to compensate | ${ }^{\text {cija：dan }}$ |
| 17 | 3510 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j}$ f | jaci：f | to hate | ${ }^{\text {cija：fan }}$ |
| 18 | 4131 | q w d | jaqu：d | to lead | qija：dan |
| 19 | 4133 | qws | jaqu：s | to measure | qija：san |
| 20 | 4145 | q w m | jaqu：m | to stand up | qija：man |
| 21 | 4154 | qjs | jaqi：s | to measure | qija：san |
| 22 | 4473 | kwn | jaku：n | to exist | kija：nan |
| 23 | 4645 | I w d | jalu：才 | to escape | liwa：ðan |
| 24 | 4645 | I w d | jalu：ð | to escape | lija：ðan |
| 25 | 4651 | Iwt | jalu： | to be gay | liwa：tan |
| 26 | 5496 | hjd3 | jahi：d3 | to be agitated | hija：dzan |
| 27 | 5512 | hjf | jaha：f | to be slim | hija：fan |
| 28 | 5517 | h j m | jahi：m | to be thirsty | hija：man |

Table 5.21: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1502 | $\underline{\text { h w }}$ | jahu:z | to possess | hija:zatan |
| 2 | 1507 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{w}$ | jahu:t | to guard | hija:tatan |
| 3 | 1510 | hw | jahu:k | to contrive | hija:katan |
| 4 | 1520 | hjz | jahi:z | to possess | hija:zatan |
| 5 | 1528 | $\underline{\text { h }}$ k | jahi:k | to weave | hija:katan |
| 6 | 1708 | x w n | jaxu:n | to betray | xija:natan |
| 7 | 1715 | xjt | jaxi:t | to sew | xija:tatan |
| 8 | 1904 | dj $\theta$ | jadi: ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to lack jealousy | dija: $\because a t a n$ |
| 9 | 1922 | djn | jadi:n | to believe in | dija:natan |
| 10 | 2228 | rwd | jaru:d | to train | rija:datan |
| 11 | 2391 | zjd | jazi:d | to increase | zija:datan |
| 12 | 2667 | swd | jasu:d | to prevail | sija:datan |
| 13 | 2670 | sws | jasu:s | to rule | sija:satan |
| 14 | 2677 | s w q | jasu:q | to lead | sija:qatan |
| 15 | 2692 | sjh | jasi:h | to cruise | sija:hatan |
| 16 | 2941 | Sjt | jaji:t | to burn | Sija:tatan |
| 17 | 3087 | swn | jasu:n | to protect | sija:natan |
| 18 | 3159 | d j f | jadi:f | to host | dija:fatan |
| 19 | 3080 | sw ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jasu: ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to mold | sija:ratan |
| 20 | 3498 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wl}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : ${ }^{\text {l }}$ | to be unjust | cija:latan |
| 21 | 4131 | qwd | jaqu:d | to lead | qija:datan |
| 22 | 4137 | qwf | jaqu:f | to follow | qija:fatan |
| 23 | 4483 | kjs | jaki:s | to be wise | kija:satan |
| 24 | 4675 | Ijq | jali:q | to be fit for | lija:qatan |
| 25 | 5266 | n wb | janu:b | to take place of | nija:batan |

Table 5.22: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 804 | b w ? | jabu:? | to deserve | bawa:?an |
| 2 | 817 | b wr | jabu:r | to leave uncultivated | bawa:ran |
| 3 | 850 | bjt | jabi:t | to become | baja:tan |
| 4 | 879 | bjn | jabi:n | to appear | baja:nan |
| 5 | 1079 | $\theta \mathrm{wb}$ | jaӨu:b | to come back to one's senses | Өawa:ban |
| 6 | 1269 | d3 wz | jad3u:z | to be accepted | d3awa:zan |
| 7 | 1534 | $\underline{\underline{h} j}$ | jahja: | to be alive | haja:tan |
| 8 | 1896 | d w m | jadu:m | to persist | dawa:man |
| 9 | 1986 | ¢ w q | jaðu:q | to experience | dawa:qan |
| 10 | 2219 | rwd3 | jaru:d3 | to be current | rawa:d3an |
| 11 | 2220 | rwh | jaru:h | to leave <br> to feel comfortable | rawa:han |
| 12 | 2230 | rwy | jaru:\% | to elude | rawa:yan |
| 13 | 2673 | swr | jasu:\% | to be permitted | sawa:yan |
| 14 | 2682 | s w m | jasu:m | to wander | sawa:man |
| 15 | 3259 | t wf | jatu:f | to go around | tawa:fan |
| 16 | 3872 | fwt | jafu:t | to pass | fawa:tan |
| 17 | 3890 | fwq | jafu:q | to surpass | fawa:qan |
| 18 | 4645 | Iw | jalu: ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to escape | lawa:đan |
| 19 | 4675 | Ijq | jali:q | to be fit for | laja:qan |
| 20 | 4683 | 1 jn | jail:n | to be flexible | laja:nan |
| 21 | 5284 | n w 1 | janu:I | to get | nawa:lan |
| 22 | 5488 | h wn | jahu:n | to be weak | hawa:nan |

Table 5.23: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 335 | ? wb | japu:b | to come back | Pawbatan |
| 2 | 1006 | twb | jatu:b | to repent | tawbatan |
| 3 | 1080 | $\theta \mathrm{wr}$ | jaӨu:r | to rebel | Өawratan |
| 4 | 1264 | d3 w d | jad3u:d | to perfect | dzawdatan |
| 5 | 1275 | ds wl | jad3u:I | to roam | d3awlatan |
| 6 | 1282 | d3j? | jad3i:? | to occur | dzajPatan |
| 7 | 1507 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{w}$ t | jahu:t | to guard | $\underline{\text { hajtatan }}$ |
| 8 | 1519 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{j}$ | jaha:r | to be confused | hajratan |
| 9 | 1710 | xjb | jaxi:b | to fail | xajbatan |
| 10 | 1711 | xjr | jaxi:r | to pick | xajratan |
| 11 | 1892 | d w 1 | jadu:I | to be changed | dawlatan |
| 12 | 2669 | swr | jasu:r | to get angry | sawratan |
| 13 | 2934 | ¢jb | jaji:b | to have grey hair | fajbatan |
| 14 | 3490 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wd}$ | ja' ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : | to return | ¢awdatan |
| 15 | 3512 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{jl}$ | jaci:l | to become poor | ajlatan |
| 16 | 3636 | ¢jr | jaya:r | to be jealous | yajratan |
| 17 | 4977 | mjz | jami:z | to distinguish | majzatan |
| 18 | 5266 | n wb | janu:b | to be affected by | nawbatan |
| 19 | 5492 | h j | jaha:? | to look good | hajłatan |
| 20 | 5494 | hjb | jaha:b <br> jahi:b | to fear | hajbatan |

Table 5.24: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1031 | tjh | jati:h | to get lost | tajahan |
| 2 | 1519 | $\underline{\text { h }} \mathrm{r}$ | jaha:r | to be confused | hajaran |
| 3 | 1703 | x w r | jaxu:r | to become weaker | xawaran |
| 4 | 1704 | xws | jaxu:s | to have sunken eye(s) | xawasan |
| 5 | 2225 | rws | jaru: | to become insane | rawajan |
| 6 | 3158 | $\underline{d}{ }^{\text {c }}$ | jadi: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be lost | daja ${ }^{\text {a }}$ a |
| 7 | 3489 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wd}$ d | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ wad3 | to contort | ${ }^{\text {cawadzan }}$ |
| 8 | 3492 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{w}$ r | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ war | to become one-eyed | 'awaran |
| 9 | 3496 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{w}$ d | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to compensate | cawadan |
| 10 | 3498 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{wl}$ | jacu:I | to be unjust | ${ }^{\text {cawalan }}$ |
| 11 | 3900 | f wh | jafu:h | to have a wide mouth | fawahan |
| 12 | 3493 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{W}$ z | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to become poor | 'awazan |
| 13 | 3495 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{w}$ s | jacu:s | to be difficult | 'awasan |
| 14 | 4454 | $\mathrm{kw}^{\text {c }}$ | jaku: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to roll | kawa ${ }^{\text {c }}$ an |
| 15 | 4641 | Iw $\theta$ | jalu: ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to be stupid | lawaӨan |
| 16 | 5479 | $\mathrm{h} w \mathrm{~d} 3$ | jahwad3 | to be flighty | hawadzan |
| 17 | 5483 | hws | jahwas | to be obsessed with | hawasan |
| 18 | 5492 | hj? | jahu:? | to look good | hajaPan |
| 19 | 5512 | h jf | jahi:f | to be slim | hajafan |

Table 5.25: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 855 | bjd | jabi:d | to diminish | buju:dan |
| 2 | 1529 | $\underline{\text { h }}$ j | jahi:l | to change | $\underline{\text { huju:lan }}$ |
| 3 | 1993 | 才j ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | jaði: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to be widespread | đuju: ${ }^{\text {can }}$ |
| 4 | 2390 | zjh | jazi:h | to disappear | zuju:han |
| 5 | 2692 | sjh | jasi:h | to cruise | suju:han |


| 6 | 2943 | $\int j^{\text {c }}$ | jaji: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to spread | Juju: ${ }^{\text {c an }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 7 | 3505 | ${ }^{c} \mathrm{j} \theta$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to ravage | ${ }^{\text {c uju }}$ ¢ ${ }^{\text {Pan }}$ |
| 8 | 3916 | f j ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jafi:d | to be filled with | fuju:dan |
| 9 | 5290 | n j ? | jani:? | to be raw | nuju:Pan |
| 10 | 1079 | $\theta$ w b | jaӨu:b | to come back to one's senses | $\theta u p u: b a n$ |
| 11 | 2216 | rwb | jaru:b | to be uncertain | ruPu:ban |
| 12 | 2666 | s W X | jasu:x | to sink | supu:xan |
| 13 | 3625 | y wr | jayu:r | to fall in | yupu:ran |
| 14 | 4968 | m wh | jamu:h | to be rich in water | mupu:han |

Table 5.26: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1282 | d3j? | jad3i:? | to come | dzi:Patan |
| 2 | 1507 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{t}$ t | jahu:t | to guard | hi:tatan |
| 3 | 1706 | xwf | jaxa:f | to fear | xi:fatan |
| 4 | 1711 | xjr | jaxi:r | to pick | xi:ratan |
| 5 | 2243 | rjb | jari:b | to make skeptical | ri:batan |
| 6 | 2695 | sjr | jasi:r | to walk | si:ratan |
| 7 | 3263 | $\underline{t} j$ b | jati:b | to be good | ti:batan |
| 8 | 3508 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j}$ j | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | to live | ${ }^{\text {c i }}$ :Jatan |
| 9 | 3633 | 8jb | jayi:b | to speak ill of somebody | yi:batan |
| 10 | 4977 | mjz | jami:z | to distinguish | mi:zatan |

Table 5.27: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{ajC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 361 | ? w I | japu:I | to be handed over to | Pajlu:latan |
| 2 | 855 | bjd | jabi:d | to diminish | bajdu:datan |
| 3 | 879 | bjn | jabi:n | to leave | bajnu:natan |
| 4 | 1511 | hwl | jahu:I | to stop | hajlu:latan |
| 5 | 1530 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{j}$ | jahi:n | to approach | hajnu:natan |
| 6 | 1896 | d w m | jadu:m | to persist | dajmu:matan |
| 7 | 2937 | fjx | jafi:x | to become old | fajxu:xatan |
| 8 | 3092 | sjr | jasi:r | to become | sajru:ratan |
| 9 | 3633 | ¢jb | jayi:b | to fall into a coma | yajbu:batan |
| 10 | 4473 | kwn | jaku:n | to exist | kajnu:natan |

Table 5.28: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1031 | tjh | jati:h | to get lost | ti:han |
| 2 | 1922 | djn | jadi:n | to believe in | di:nan |
| 3 | 3160 | djq | jadi:q | to be narrow | di:qan |
| 4 | 3263 | tjb | jatii:b | to be good | ti:ban |
| 5 | 4141 | q w l | jaqu:I | to speak | qi:lan |
| 6 | 4683 | 1 jn | jail:n | to be flexible | li:nan |

Table 5.29: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} u: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at +an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2707 | sjl | jasi:I | to stream | suju:latan |
| 2 | 3916 | fjd | jafi:d | to be filled with | fuju:datan |
| 3 | 4980 | $\mathrm{mj}^{\text {c }}$ | jami: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to become fluid | muju: ${ }^{\text {catan }}$ |
| 4 | 5290 | n j ? | jani:? | to be raw | nuju:?atan |
| 5 | 4683 | 1 j n | jali:n | to be flexible | luju:natan |

Table 5.30: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{iC}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 2220 | $\mathrm{rw} \underline{\mathrm{h}}$ | jara: $\underline{h}$ | to feel comfortable | ra:hatan |
| 2 | 3258 | $\underline{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{w}^{\mathrm{c}}$ | jatu: ${ }^{c}$ | to obey | ta: ${ }^{\text {catan }}$ |
| 3 | 3260 | $\underline{\mathrm{t} w \mathrm{q}}$ | jatu:q | to bear | ta:qatan |
| 4 | 4141 | $\mathrm{q} w \mathrm{l}$ | jaqu:l | to speak | qa:latan |
| 5 | 4145 | $\mathrm{q} w \mathrm{~m}$ | jaqu:m | to stand up | qa:matan |

Table 5.31: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 3074 | swt | jasu:t | to yell | suwa:tan |
| 2 | 3890 | f w q | jafu:q | to hiccup | fuwa:qan |
| 3 | 5269 | $\mathrm{n} w \underline{h}$ | janu:h | to moan | nuwa:han |
| 4 | 4645 | Iw ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jalu:ठ | to escape | luwa:ðan |
| 5 | 5517 | hjm | jahi:m | to be thirsty | huja:man |

Table 5.32: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern ma $+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 2943 | $\int \mathrm{j}^{\mathrm{c}}$ | jaji $:^{\text {c }}$ | to spread | maja:'an |
| 2 | 2947 | jj | jafill | to pick up | maja:lan |
| 3 | 5285 | n w m | jana:m | to sleep | mana:man |

Table 5.33: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{CuC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 1264 | d 3 wd | jad3u:d | to lavish <br> to exist in large numbers or <br> amounts | d3u:dan |
| 2 | 1703 | $\times \mathrm{wr}$ | jaxu:r | to bellow | xu:ran |
| 3 | 1898 | dwn | jadu:n | to be despicable | du:nan |

Table 5.34: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern ma+ $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 5488 | hw n | jahu:n | to be weak | maha:natan |
| 2 | 5494 | hjb | jaha:b <br> jahi:b | to fear | maha:batan |

Table 5.35: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern ti $+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 879 | b j m | jabi:n | to appear | tibja:nan |
| 2 | 3259 | $\underline{\mathrm{t} ~ \mathrm{f}}$ | jatu:f | to go around | titwa:fan |

Table 5.36: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern ta $+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2695 | s j r | jasi:r | to walk | tasja:ran |
| 2 | 5517 | h j m | jahi:m | to be thirsty | tahja:man |

Table 5.37: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 3489 | ${ }^{c} w d 3$ | ja $^{c}$ wad3 | to contort | c $^{\text {iwad3an }}$ |

Table 5.38: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1264 | d 3 w d | jad3u:d | to perfect | d3u:datan |

Table 5.39: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2390 | $\mathrm{z} \mathrm{j} \underline{h}$ | jazi: $\underline{\text { n }}$ | to displace | ziju: $\underline{h a n}$ |

Table 5.40: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ : ? + an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1716 | xjl | jaxa:l | to be arrogant | xujla:Pan |

Table 5.41: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}$ : $\mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{ijat}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 3258 | $\underline{t}{ }^{\text {c }}$ | jatu: ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | to comply with | tawa: ${ }^{\text {ijatan }}$ |

Table 5.42: Medially-weak VNs of the pattern ma $+\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{C}_{2} \mathrm{i}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 3092 | $\underline{\text { s } j r}$ | jasi:r | to become | masi:ran |

Appendix (C): Finally-weak VNs
Table 5.43: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 56 | ? tj | japti: | to come | Patjan |
| 2 | 178 | ? sw | ja?su: | to comfort | Paswan |
| 3 | 179 | ? sj | jaPsi: | to heal | Pasjan |
| 4 | 253 | Plw | ja?lu: | to weaken | Palwan |
| 5 | 324 | ? nj | jaPni: | to slow down | Panjan |
| 6 | 605 | brj | jabri: | to sharpen | barjan |
| 7 | 689 | b y j | jabyi: | to be unjust | bayjan |
| 8 | 751 | blw | jablu: | to test | balwan |
| 9 | 1078 | $\theta \mathrm{nj}$ | jaӨni: | to bend | Өanjan |
| 10 | 1110 | d3 b w | jad3bu: | to collect | dzabwan |
| 11 | 1111 | d3 bj | jad3bi: | to collect | dzabjan |
| 12 | 1114 | d3 $\theta$ w | jad3 $\theta$ u: | to bow | dzaөwan |
| 13 | 1164 | d3 rj | jad3ri: | to run | dzarjan |
| 14 | 1214 | d3 I w | jad3lu: | to rinse | dzalwan |
| 15 | 1245 | d3 j | jad3ni: | to gather | dzanjan |
| 16 | 1328 | $\underline{\text { h } \theta \text { w }}$ | jah u : | to throw | haӨwan |
| 17 | 1329 | $\underline{h} \theta \mathrm{j}$ | jahӨi: | to throw | häjan |
| 18 | 1337 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{d} 3 \mathrm{w}$ | jahd3u: | to be wise | had3wan |


| 19 | 1347 | $\underline{h} d$ w | jahdu： | to sing for camels to follow | hadwan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 20 | 1355 | $\underline{\text { h d w }}$ | jaḩひ： | to imitate | haðwan |
| 21 | 1397 | $\underline{\text { h s w }}$ | jahsu： | to sip | haswan |
| 22 | 1404 | $\underline{h} \int w$ | jahfu： | to stuff | hafwan |
| 23 | 1434 | $\underline{\text { h f w }}$ | jahfu： | to give generously | hafwan |
| 24 | 1460 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{lj}$ | jahli： | to be sweet | haljan |
| 25 | 1477 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{m} \mathrm{j}$ | jahmi： | to protect | hamjan |
| 26 | 1494 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{n}$ j | jahhni： | to bend | hanjan |
| 27 | 1553 | $x \mathrm{~b}$ w | jaxbu： | to be extinguished | xabwan |
| 28 | 1610 | x z j | jaxza： | to be humiliated | xizjan |
| 29 | 1624 | $x \int j$ | jaxJa： | to fear | xa／jan |
| 30 | 1632 | x s ${ }^{j}$ | jaxsa： | to be castrated | xasjan |
| 31 | 1650 | $x \underline{\text { t }}$ | jaxtu： | to walk | xatwan |
| 32 | 1658 | $x f j$ | jaxfi： | to hide | xafjan |
| 33 | 1696 | x n w | jaxnu： | to use impolite language | xanwan |
| 34 | 1747 | d d3 w | jadd3u： | to become dark | dad3wan |
| 35 | 1753 | $\mathrm{d} \underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{w}$ | jadhu： | to flatten | dahwan |
| 36 | 1754 | $\mathrm{d} \underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{j}$ | jadhi： | to flatten | dahjan |
| 37 | 1840 | d I w | jadlu： | to express one＇s opinions | dalwan |
| 38 | 1856 | d m j | jadmi： | to bleed | damjan |
| 39 | 1876 | d h w | jadhu： | to be experienced by | dahwan |
| 40 | 1878 | d h j | jadha： | to be experienced by | dahjan |
| 41 | 1958 | ðrw | jaðru： | to disperse | ðarwan |
| 42 | 1959 | đ j | jaðri： | to disperse | đarjan |
| 43 | 2032 | rbw | jarbu： | to increase | rabwan |
| 44 | 2045 | $r \theta$ w | jarӨu： | to commemorate | raӨwan |
| 45 | 2046 | $r \theta j$ | jarӨi： | to commemorate | raӨjan |
| 46 | 2066 | $r \underline{h} w$ | jarhu： | to cause to revolve | rahwan |
| 47 | 2067 | r $\underline{h}^{j}$ | jarhi： | to grind | rahjan |
| 48 | 2104 | rsw | jarsu： | to moor | raswan |
| 49 | 2112 | r $\int \mathrm{w}$ | jarJu： | to bribe | rajwan |
| 50 | 2140 | $r^{c} j$ | jar ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a： | to herd sheep | ra ${ }^{\text {cjan }}$ |
| 51 | 2146 | r $\quad$ \％ | jaryu： | to froth to grunt | raywan |
| 52 | 2160 | rfw | jarfu： | to get married | rafwan |
| 53 | 2171 | rqj | jarqi： | to recite Quran over someone for healing and protection | raqjan |
| 54 | 2171 | rqj | jarqa： | to advance | raqjan |
| 55 | 2196 | rmj | jarmi： | to throw | ramjan |
| 56 | 2206 | rnw | jarnu： | to look forward to | ranwan |
| 57 | 2274 | z d3 w | jazd3u： | to push gently | zad3wan |
| 58 | 2297 | z ${ }^{\text {j }}$ | jazri： | to mock | zarjan |
| 59 | 2369 | z h w | jazhu： | to be arrogant | zahwan |
| 60 | 2434 | s bj | jasbi： | to imprison | sabjan |
| 61 | 2454 | s d3 w | jasd3u： | to be calm to cover | sad3wan |
| 62 | 2466 | s h w | jashu： | to dredge | sahwan |
| 63 | 2466 | $s \underline{h} \mathrm{j}$ | jasha： | to dredge | sahjan |
| 64 | 2509 | srw | jasru： | to remove | sarwan |
| 65 | 2511 | srj | jasri： | to walk | sarjan |
| 66 | 2520 | st w | jastu： | to assail | satwan |
| 67 | 2527 | $s^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j}$ | jas ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a | to strive | sa ${ }^{\text {jan }}$ |
| 68 | 2527 | $s^{c}{ }^{j}$ | jas ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{a}$ ： | to betray | sa ${ }^{\text {jan }}$ |
| 69 | 2545 | sfj | jasfa： | to disperse | safjan |
| 70 | 2554 | sqj | jasqi： | to give someone a drink | saqjan |
| 71 | 2590 | s I w | jaslu： | to forget | salwan |


| 72 | 2658 | s h w | jashu: | to forget | sahwan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 73 | 2760 | ft w | jaftu: | to rain | Jatwan |
| 74 | 2766 | $\int \mathrm{d} 3 \mathrm{w}$ | jaJdzu: | to become sad | Jad3wan |
| 75 | 2788 | fd w | jafdu: | to sing | Jadwan |
| 76 | 2792 | ¢ ${ }^{\text {w }}$ | jafðu: | to smell good | Jaðwan |
| 77 | 2866 | fqw | jafqu: | to be distressed | Jaqwan |
| 78 | 2873 | fkw | jafku: | to complain | Jakwan |
| 79 | 2875 | f kj | jajki: | to complain | Jakjan |
| 80 | 2969 | s b w | jasbu: | to long for | sabwan |
| 81 | 2977 | s h w | jashu: | to wake up | sahwan |
| 82 | 3039 | slj | jasli: | to be tortured | saljan |
| 83 | 3113 | $\underline{d} \underline{h} w$ | jadha: | to be in the forenoon | dahwan |
| 84 | 3136 | $\underline{d} \mathrm{f}$ w | jadfu: | to increase | dafwan |
| 85 | 3184 | $\underline{t}$ h w | jathu: | to flatten | tahwan |
| 86 | 3208 | t 8 j | jatya: | to be despotic | tayjan |
| 87 | 3217 | t f w | jatfu: | to float | tafwan |
| 88 | 3030 | $\underline{t} 1 \mathrm{j}$ | jatli: | to paint | taljan |
| 89 | 3040 | $\underline{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{m}$ j | jatmi: | to silt | tamjan |
| 90 | 3248 | $\underline{t}$ h w | jatwu: | to cook | tahwan |
| 91 | 3249 | $\underline{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{j}$ | jatha: | to cook | tahjan |
| 92 | 3330 | ${ }^{c} \mathrm{~d} w$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ du: | to be unjust to run | ${ }^{\text {c adwan }}$ |
| 93 | 3355 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ r w | ja ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{r} u$ : | to befall | ${ }^{\text {c arwan }}$ |
| 94 | 3367 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{z}$ w | ja'zu: | to be ascribed to | ${ }^{\text {c azwan }}$ |
| 95 | 3368 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{z}$ j | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ i: | to be ascribed to | cazjan |
| 96 | 3384 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ¢ w | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ u: | to be night-blind | ${ }^{\text {cafwan }}$ |
| 97 | 3395 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ s j | ja's ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a: | to disobey | ${ }^{\text {c asjan }}$ |
| 98 | 3451 | ${ }^{c} \mathrm{l} j$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a: | to rise | ${ }^{\text {caljan }}$ |
| 99 | 3484 | ${ }^{c} \mathrm{n} j$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a: | to pay attention to | canjan |
| 100 | 3530 | $\gamma \theta$ w | jayӨu: | to feel sick | yaӨwan |
| 101 | 3531 | $\gamma \theta j$ | jayӨi: | to feel sick | yaӨjan |
| 102 | 3531 | $\gamma \theta j$ | jay日a: jay $\mathrm{\theta i}$ : | to talk a lot | yaӨjan |
| 103 | 3538 | $\gamma \mathrm{dw}$ | jaydu: | to become | yadwan |
| 104 | 3559 | \%rw | jayru: | to glue | yarwan |
| 105 | 3565 | \% z w | jayzu: | to invade | yazwan |
| 106 | 3590 | \% f w | jayfu: | to sleep | yafwan |
| 107 | 3604 | $\gamma^{\prime} \mathrm{j}$ | jayli: | to boil | yaljan |
| 108 | 6324 | ¢ $\theta$ w | jayu: $\theta$ | to help | yawӨan |
| 109 | 3761 | frj | jafri: | to lie | farjan |
| 110 | 3779 | fsw | jafsu: | to fart | faswan |
| 111 | 3787 | f $\int$ w | jaffu: | to spread | faJwan |
| 112 | 3845 | flw | jaflu: | to delouse | falwan |
| 113 | 3848 | flj | jafli: | to delouse | faljan |
| 114 | 3945 | q b w | jaqbu: | to bend | qabwan |
| 115 | 3970 | q ${ }^{\text {dj }}$ | jaqði: | to have motes in the eye | qaðjan |
| 116 | 4007 | qrw | jaqru: | to follow | qarwan |
| 117 | 4008 | $q \mathrm{r} j$ | jaqri: | to host | qarjan |
| 118 | 4021 | qsw | jaqsu: | to be harsh | qaswan |
| 119 | 4042 | qs w | jaqsu: | to become distant | qaswan |
| 120 | 4046 | $q \underline{\text { d }}$ | jaqdi: | to judge | qadjan |
| 121 | 4058 | qtw | jaqtu: | to miaow | qatwan |
| 122 | 4073 | q f w | jaqfu: | to follow | qafwan |
| 123 | 4089 | qlj | jaqli: | to fry | qaljan |
| 124 | 4121 | q n w | jaqnu: | to become red | qanwan |
| 125 | 4224 | k b w | jakbu: | to fall | kabwan |
| 126 | 4342 | k s w | jaksu: | to sheathe | kaswan |
| 127 | 4544 | I h w | jalhu: | to peel | lahwan |


| 128 | 4585 | I y w | jalyu: | to smatter | laywan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 129 | 4603 | l q j | jalqa: | to encounter | laqjan |
| 130 | 4634 | I hw | jalhu: | to be amused | lahwan |
| 131 | 4754 | $\mathrm{m} \underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{w}$ | jamhu: | to remove | mahwan |
| 132 | 4756 | $\mathrm{m} \underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{j}$ | jamhi: | to erase | mahjan |
| 133 | 4769 | $m d j$ | jamdi: | to stab | madjan |
| 134 | 4808 | $m \mathrm{r} j$ | jamri: | to be ungrateful | marjan |
| 135 | 4838 | $\mathrm{m} \int \mathrm{j}$ | jamfi: | to walk | majjan |
| 136 | 4888 | mkw | jamku: | to whistle | makwan |
| 137 | 4927 | m n w | jamnu: | to test | manwan |
| 138 | 4928 | m nj | jamna: | to test | manjan |
| 139 | 4999 | n ? j | janPa: | to be distant | napjan |
| 140 | 5026 | n b w | janbu: | to turn away from | nabwan |
| 141 | 5055 | n d3 w | jand3u: | to make a secret conversation | nad3wan |
| 142 | 5066 | n h w | janhu: | to head for | nahwan |
| 143 | 5103 | n z w | janzu: | to need | nazwan |
| 144 | 5117 | n s j | jansa: | to forget | nasjan |
| 145 | 5133 | n J w | janJa: | to get drunk | naJwan |
| 146 | 5142 | n s w | jansu: | to catch from the forelock | naswan |
| 147 | 5150 | n d w | jandu: | to undress | nadwan |
| 148 | 5172 | $\mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{j}$ | jna ${ }^{\text {ca }}$ : | to announce the death of someone | na ${ }^{\text {c }}$ jan |
| 149 | 5183 | n $\gamma \mathrm{j}$ | janyi: | to babble | nayjan |
| 150 | 5200 | nfj | janfi: | to deny | nafjan |
| 151 | 5264 | n h j | janha: | to prevent | nahjan |
| 152 | 5350 | h b w | jahbu: | to rise | habwan |
| 153 | 5366 | h d3 w | jahd3u: | to satirize | had3wan |
| 154 | 5379 | h d j | jahdi: | to guide | hadjan |
| 155 | 5383 | h dj | jahði: | to ramble | hađjan |
| 156 | 5399 | hrw | jahru: | to hit with a baton | harwan |
| 157 | 5402 | h r j | jahri: | to wear out clothes | harjan |
| 158 | 5429 | h f w | jahfu: | to be mistaken | hafwan |
| 159 | 5464 | h m j | jahmi: | to wander | hamjan |

Table 5.44: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 522 | b d w | jabdu: | to appear | bada:?an |
| 2 | 703 | bqj | jabqa: | to stay | baqa:?an |
| 3 | 751 | blw | jablu: | to test | bala:Pan |
| 4 | 751 | blj | jabla: | to wear off | bala:Pan |
| 5 | 803 | b hw | jabhu: | to look beautiful | baha:?an |
| 6 | 1172 | d3zj | jadzzi: | to recompense | dzaza:Pan |
| 7 | 1214 | d3I w | jad3lu: | to uncover | d3ala:Pan |
| 8 | 2274 | z d3 w | jazd3u: | to push gently | zad3a:Pan |
| 9 | 1434 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{f}$ | jahfa: | to walk barefoot | hafa:Pan |
| 10 | 1658 | xf j | jaxfa: | to be hidden | xafa:Pan |
| 11 | 1673 | x 1 w | jaxlu: | to be empty | xala:Pan |
| 12 | 1878 | d h j | jadha: | to be insightful | daha:?an |
| 13 | 2325 | z w | jazku: | to increase | zaka:?an |
| 14 | 2326 | zkj | jazka: | to increase | zaka:?an |
| 15 | 2474 | sxw | jasxu: | to become generous | saxa:Pan |
| 16 | 2618 | s m w | jasmu: | to rise up | sama:Pan |
| 17 | 2652 | snw | jasnu: | to lighten | sana:?an |
| 18 | 2652 | snj | jasna: | to lighten | sana:?an |
| 19 | 2969 | s b w | jassu: | to long for | saba:?an |
| 20 | 2970 | s b j | jasba: | to act boyishly | saba:?an |
| 21 | 3126 | $\underline{d r j}$ | jadra: | to fight hard | dara:?an |
| 22 | 3330 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{d} w$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ du: | to be unjust | cada:Pan |


| 23 | 3368 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{z}$ j | ja ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{za}$ | to pay condolences | ${ }^{\text {caza:Pan }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 24 | 3484 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{n} \mathrm{j}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ na: | to be exhausted | cana:3an |
| 25 | 1050 | $\theta \mathrm{r} w$ | jaӨru: | to be rich | Өara:?an |
| 26 | 1969 | ð kw | jaðku: | to spread a strong odor to intensify to be brilliant to immolate | ðaka:?an |
| 27 | 2059 | rd3 w | jard3u: | to hope | rad3a:Pan |
| 28 | 2073 | rxw | jarxu: | to prosper | raxa:Pan |
| 29 | 3527 | $\gamma \mathrm{bj}$ | jayba: | to be stupid | yaba:?an |
| 30 | 3559 | 8 rm | jayra: | to love | yara:Pan |
| 31 | 3603 | $\gamma 1 \mathrm{w}$ | jaylu: | to become expensive | yala:Pan |
| 32 | 3797 | f d w | jafdu: | to be empty | fada:Pan |
| 33 | 3845 | flw | jaflu: | to delouse | fala:Pan |
| 34 | 3863 | fnj | jafna: | to perish | fana:?an |
| 35 | 4008 | q j | jaqri: | to host | qara:Pan |
| 36 | 4042 | q s w | jaqsa: | to become distant | qasa:Pan |
| 37 | 4046 | $q \underline{d}$ | jaqdi: | to judge | qada:Pan |
| 38 | 4089 | qlj | jaqla: | to hate | qala:Pan |
| 39 | 4848 | m ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jamdi: | to sign | mada:Pan |
| 40 | 5055 | nd d w | jandzu: | to survive | nadza:Pan |
| 41 | 5220 | n q w | janqa: | to be pure | naqa:Pan |
| 42 | 5248 | n m w | janmu: | to grow | nama:Pan |
| 43 | 5250 | n m j | janmi: | to increase | nama:Pan |

Table 5.45: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 98 | ? 才j | ja?ða: | to be harmed | ?ađan |
| 2 | 178 | ? sw | ja?su: | to comfort | Pasan |
| 3 | 179 | ? sj | ja?sa: | to feel sorry | Pasan |
| 4 | 1052 | $\theta \mathrm{rj}$ | jaӨra: | to be fertile | Өaran |
| 5 | 1245 | d3 j | jadzni: | to gather | dzanan |
| 6 | 1337 | $\underline{\text { h d3 w }}$ | jahdza: | to be wise | hadzan |
| 7 | 1378 | $\underline{h r w}$ | jahru: | to be advisable for | haran |
| 8 | 1434 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{f}$ w | jahfa: | to walk barefoot | hafan |
| 9 | 1573 | x ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jaxða: | to be weakened | xaðan |
| 10 | 1610 | xzj | jaxza: | to be humiliated | xazan |
| 11 | 1696 | x n w | jaxnu: | to use impolite language | xanan |
| 12 | 1697 | $x \mathrm{n}$ j | jaxni: | to use impolite language | xanan |
| 13 | 1856 | dmj | jadmi: | to bleed | daman |
| 14 | 1969 | dkw | jaðku: | to intensify | 才akan |
| 15 | 2326 | zkj | jazka: | to increase | zakan |
| 16 | 2475 | sxj | jasxa: | to become generous | saxan |
| 17 | 2652 | snw | jasna: | to lighten | sanan |
| 18 | 2766 | Jd3 w | jafd3a: | to become sad | Jadzan |
| 19 | 2813 | Jrj | jafra: | to increase | Jaran |
| 20 | 2827 | J ${ }_{\text {d }} \mathrm{j}$ | jajda: | to scatter | Jadan |
| 21 | 2969 | s b w | jasbu: | to long for | saban |
| 22 | 2970 | sbj | jasba: | to act boyishly | saban |
| 23 | 2991 | sdj | jasdi: | to get thirsty | sadan |
| 24 | 3011 | s $\mathrm{fl}^{\mathrm{j}}$ | jasya: | to decline from | sayan |
| 25 | 3113 | d h w | jadha: | to be in the forenoon | dahan |
| 26 | 3126 | d $\mathrm{r} j$ | jadra: | to fight hard | daran |
| 27 | 3385 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ d j | ja'ja: | to be night-blind | 'afan |
| 28 | 3462 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{m}$ j | ja ${ }^{\text {c ma: }}$ | to be blind | aman |
| 29 | 3484 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{n}$ j | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a: | to be exhausted | canan |
| 30 | 3559 | yrw | jayra: | to love | yaran |


| 31 | 3571 | $\gamma \int j$ | jayfa: | to darken to sleep | yajan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 32 | 3714 | f d j | jafdi: | to sacrifice | fadan |
| 33 | 3970 | q 才 j | jaqði: | to have motes in the eye | qaðan |
| 34 | 4042 | q s w | jaqsa: | to become distant | qasan |
| 35 | 4320 | krj | jakra: | to sleep | karan |
| 36 | 4570 | I ${ }_{\text {d }}{ }^{\text {j }}$ | jalda: | to blaze | ladan |
| 37 | 4585 | I ¢ w | jalya: | to smatter | layan |
| 38 | 4624 | 1 mj | jalma: | to be dark-skinned | laman |
| 39 | 4634 | I h w | jalha: | to divert from | lahan |
| 40 | 5086 | ndj | janda: | to be wet | nadan |

Table 5.46: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 522 | b d w | jabdu: | to appear | buduwwan |
| 2 | 985 | tlw | jatlu: | to follow | tuluwwan |
| 3 | 1114 | d3 $\theta$ w | jad3Өu: | to bow | dzuӨuwwan |
| 4 | 1476 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{w}$ | jahmu: | to be hot | humuwwan |
| 5 | 1493 | $\underline{h n w}$ | jahnu: | to feel compassion for | hunuwwan |
| 6 | 1553 | x b w | jaxbu: | to be extinguished | xubuwwan |
| 7 | 1673 | x ${ }^{\text {w }}$ | jaxlu: | to be empty <br> to be devoted to | xuluwwan |
| 8 | 1863 | d n w | jadnu: | to get closer | dunuwwan |
| 9 | 1969 | dkw | jaðku: | to intensify | đukuwwan |
| 10 | 2032 | rbw | jarbu: | to increase | rubuwwan |
| 11 | 2059 | rdsw | jard3u: | to hope | rudzuwwan |
| 12 | 2206 | rnw | jarnu: | to look forward to | runuwwan |
| 13 | 2274 | z d3 w | jazd3u: | to push gently | zudzuwwan |
| 14 | 2325 | zkw | jazku: | to increase | zukuwwan |
| 15 | 2369 | zhw | jazhu: | to be arrogant | zuhuwwan |
| 16 | 2454 | sd3 w | jasd3u: | to be calm | sudzuwwan |
| 17 | 2590 | slw | jaslu: | to forget | suluwwan |
| 18 | 2618 | s m w | jasmu: | to rise up | sumuwwan |
| 19 | 2969 | s b w | jasbu: | to long for | subuwwan |
| 20 | 3020 | $\underline{s} \mathrm{f}$ w | jasfu: | to be pure | sufuwwan |
| 21 | 3113 | d $\underline{h}$ w | jadha: | to be in the forenoon | duhuwwan |
| 22 | 3217 | $\underline{t} \mathrm{w}$ | jatfu: | to float | tufuwwan |
| 23 | 3248 | thw | jatwu: | to cook | tuhuwwan |
| 24 | 3308 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ tw | jactu: | to be arrogant | cutuwwan |
| 25 | 3311 | ${ }^{c} \theta \mathrm{w}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ¢ ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to cause mischief | ${ }^{\text {coubuwwan }}$ |
| 26 | 3482 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{n}$ w | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ nu: | to submit to | ${ }^{\text {counuwwan }}$ |
| 27 | 3330 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{d}$ w | ja'du: | to be unjust | ${ }^{\text {couduwwan }}$ |
| 28 | 3530 | $y \theta$ w | jay fu : | to feel sick | yuӨuwwan |
| 29 | 3538 | $\gamma \mathrm{dw}$ | jaydu: | to leave at lunch time to become | yuduwwan |
| 30 | 3590 | $\gamma^{f m}$ | jayfu: | to sleep | yufuwwan |
| 31 | 3603 | y Iw | jaylu: | to be excessive | yuluwwan |
| 32 | 3689 | ftw | jaftu: | to give a religious advice | futuwwan |
| 33 | 3787 | ffw | jaffu: | to spread | fufuwwan |
| 34 | 4042 | q ${ }_{\text {s }}$ w | jaqsu: | to become distant | qusuwwan |
| 35 | 4121 | q nw | jaqnu: | to become red | qunuwwan |
| 36 | 4224 | k b w | jakbu: | to fall | kubuwwan |
| 37 | 5103 | n z w | janzu: | to need | nuzuwwan |
| 38 | 5248 | n m w | janmu: | to grow | numuwwan |
| 39 | 5350 | hbw | jahbu: | to rise | hubuwwan |

Table 5.47: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 45 | ? b j | ja?ba: | to refuse | Piba:Pan |
| 2 | 689 | byj | jabyi: | to commit adultery | biya:?an |
| 3 | 789 | bnj | jabni: | to build | bina:Pan |
| 4 | 1214 | d3 I w | jad3lu: | to rinse | dzila:Pan |
| 5 | 1347 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{~d}$ w | jahdu: | to sing for camels | hida:Pan |
| 6 | 1355 | $\underline{h}$ d w | jahðu: | to imitate | hiða:Pan |
| 7 | 1632 | xs ${ }^{\text {j }}$ | jaxsa: | to be castrated | xisa:Pan |
| 8 | 2124 | rdw | jarda: | to be satisfied | rida:?an |
| 9 | 2045 | $r \theta$ w | jarӨu: | to commemorate | riӨa:Pan |
| 10 | 2046 | $r \theta j$ | jarӨi: | to commemorate | riӨa:Pan |
| 11 | 2365 | znj | jazni: | to fornicate | zina:Pan |
| 12 | 2434 | sbj | jasbi: | to imprison | siba:Pan |
| 13 | 2813 | frj | jafri: | to buy | fira:?an |
| 14 | 2858 | /fj | jaffa: | to heal | jifa:?an |
| 15 | 3126 | d $\mathrm{r} j$ | jadra: | to fight hard | dira:Pan |
| 16 | 3030 | tlj | jatli: | to paint | tila:?an |
| 17 | 3540 | \% ${ }^{\text {w }}$ | jayðu: | to feed | riđa:?an |
| 18 | 3622 | ¢nj | jayna: | to become rich | yina:?an |
| 19 | 3714 | fdj | jafdi: | to sacrifice | fida:Pan |
| 20 | 4603 | Iqj | jalqa: | to encounter | liqa:Pan |
| 21 | 5366 | h d3 w | jahd3u: | to satirize | hidza:?an |

Table 5.48: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 45 | ? b j | ja?ba: | to refuse | Piba:Patan |
| 2 | 789 | bnj | jabni: | to build | bina:jatan |
| 3 | 985 | tlw | jatlu: | to recite | tila:watan |
| 4 | 1110 | d3 b w | jad3bu: | to collect | dziba:watan |
| 5 | 1111 | d3 b j | jad3bi: | to collect | dziba:jatan |
| 6 | 1245 | d3nj | jad3ni: | to commit a crime | dzina:jatan |
| 7 | 1446 | $\underline{h k j}$ | jahki: | to talk | hika:jatan |
| 8 | 1477 | $\underline{\mathrm{h}} \mathrm{m}$ | jahmi: | to protect | hima:jatan |
| 9 | 1494 | $\underline{h n j}$ | jahni: | to bend | hina:jatan |
| 10 | 2140 | $\mathrm{r}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{j}$ | jar ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : | to care for | rica:jatan |
| 11 | 2196 | rmj | jarmi: | to throw | rima:jatan |
| 12 | 2297 | zrj | jazri: | to mock | zira:jatan |
| 13 | 2511 | srj | jasri: | to walk | sira:jatan |
| 14 | 2527 | $s^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j}$ | jas ${ }^{\text {c a }}$ | to betray | si'a:jatan |
| 15 | 3484 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{n} \mathrm{j}$ | ja'na: | to pay attention to | ${ }^{\text {c ina:jatan }}$ |
| 16 | 4372 | kfj | jakfi: | to have enough | kifa:jatan |
| 17 | 4428 | knj | jakni: | to imply | kina:jatan |
| 18 | 5235 | nkj | janka: | to defeat | nika:jatan |
| 19 | 5379 | h dj | jahdi: | to guide | hida:jatan |

Table 5.49: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary Entry | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1624 | x j j | jaxJa: | to fear | xa/jatan |
| 2 | 1673 | x 1 w | jaxlu: | to be devoted to | xalwatan |
| 3 | 2520 | stw | jastu: | to assail | satwatan |
| 4 | 2658 | shw | jashu: | to forget | sahwatan |
| 5 | 2873 | Jkw | jafku: | to complain | Jakwatan |
| 6 | 2915 | Jhw | jafhu: | to love | Jahwatan |


| 7 | 2969 | s b w | jasbu: | to long for | sabwatan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 8 | 3482 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{n}$ W | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ nu: | to take by force | ${ }^{\text {c anwatan }}$ |
| 9 | 3590 | $\gamma^{\text {f } w}$ | jayfu: | to sleep | yafwatan |
| 10 | 3591 | $\gamma \mathrm{fj}$ | jayfa: | to sleep | yafjatan |
| 11 | 4021 | q s w | jaqsu: | to be harsh | qaswatan |
| 12 | 4224 | k b w | jakbu: | to fall | kabwatan |
| 13 | 5026 | n b w | janbu: | to be inconsistent with to turn away from | nabwatan |
| 14 | 5055 | n d3 w | jand3u: | to make a secret conversation | nad3watan |
| 15 | 5076 | n x w | janxu: | to be proud | naxwatan |
| 16 | 5116 | n s w | jansu: | to leave | naswatan |
| 17 | 5133 | $\begin{gathered} \mathrm{n} \int \mathrm{w} \\ \mathrm{n} \int \mathrm{j} \end{gathered}$ | janfa: | to get drunk | nafwatan |
| 18 | 5429 | h f w | jahfu: | to be mistaken | hafwatan |

Table 5.50: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 803 | b h w | jabhu: | to look beautiful | baha:Patan |
| 2 | 1863 | d n w | jadnu: | to get closer <br> to become mean | dana:watan |
| 3 | 1969 | ð k w | jaðku: | to be brilliant | ðaka:watan |
| 4 | 2073 | r x w | jarxu: | to prosper | raxa:watan |
| 5 | 1459 | $\underline{\text { h l w }}$ | jahlu: | to be sweet | hala:watan |
| 6 | 1459 | $\underline{\text { h I w }}$ | jahla: | to be sweet | hala:watan |
| 7 | 2474 | s x w | jasxu: | to become generous | saxa:watan |
| 8 | 2509 | s r w | jasru: | to remove | sara:watan |
| 9 | 2915 | fhw | jajhu: | to be delicious | Jaha:watan |
| 10 | 3126 | $\underline{\text { d }} \mathrm{j}$ | jadra: | to fight hard | dara:watan |
| 11 | 3200 | trw | jatra: | to be soft | tra:watan |
| 12 | 3200 | trw | jatra: | to be soft | tara:Patan |
| 13 | 3385 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ j $j$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ Ja: | to be night-blind | caja:watan |
| 14 | 3527 | $\gamma \mathrm{bj}$ | jayba: | to be stupid | yaba:watan |
| 15 | 4021 | q s w | jaqsu: | to be harsh | qasa:watan |
| 16 | 5086 | n d j | janda: | to be wet | nada:watan |
| 17 | 5220 | n q w | janqa: | to be pure | naqa:watan |
| 18 | 5220 | n q w | janqa: | to be pure | naqa:?atan |

Table 5.51: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{UC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1747 | d d3 w | jadd3u: | to become dark | dud3wan |
| 2 | 2104 | rsw | jarsu: | to moor | ruswan |
| 3 | 2171 | rqj | jarqi: | to recite Quran over someone for healing and protection | ruqjan |
| 4 | 2171 | rqj | jarqa: | to advance | ruqjan |
| 5 | 2590 | slj | jasla: | to cause to forget | suljan |
| 6 | 2658 | shw | jashu: | to forget | suhwan |
| 7 | 3011 | s $\mathrm{y}^{\mathrm{j}}$ | jaşa: | to decline from | suyjan |
| 8 | 3136 | $\underline{d} \mathrm{f}$ w | jadfu: | to increase | dufwan |
| 9 | 3356 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{r}$ j | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a: | to get naked | ${ }^{\text {c u urjan }}$ |
| 10 | 4603 | Iqj | jalqa: | to encounter | luqjan |

Table 5.52: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ : $\mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2511 | srj | jasri: | to spread | saraja:nan |
| 2 | 3312 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ¢ ${ }^{\text {j }}$ | ja' ${ }^{\text {a }}$ | to cause mischief | ªOaja:nan |
| 3 | 3531 | $\gamma \theta \mathrm{j}$ | jay i : | to feel sick | yaӨaja:nan |
| 4 | 3531 | $\gamma \theta j$ | jayӨa: | to feel sick | yaӨaja:nan |
| 5 | 3604 | $\gamma^{1 j}$ | jayli: | to boil | yalaja:nan |
| 6 | 5103 | n zw | janzu: | to need | nazawa:nan |
| 7 | 5383 | h dj | jahđi: | to rave | hađaja:nan |
| 8 | 5429 | hfw | jahfu: | to be mistaken | hafawa:nan |
| 9 | 5464 | h m j | jahmi: | to wander | hamaja:nan |

Table 5.53: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2032 | rbw | jarba: | to grow | rubijjan |
| 2 | 3113 | d $\underline{h}$ w | jadha: | to be in the forenoon | duhijjan |
| 3 | 3308 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ w | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ du: | to be very old | ${ }^{\text {coutijjan }}$ |
| 4 | 3312 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ ¢ ${ }^{\text {j }}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ as: | to cause mischief | ${ }^{\text {cubijjan }}$ |
| 5 | 3451 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ Ij | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a: | to rise | ${ }^{\text {culijijan }}$ |
| 6 | 3484 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{n} \mathrm{j}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {c }}$ a: | to pay attention to | ${ }^{\text {c unijjan }}$ |
| 7 | 4603 | Iqj | jalqa: | to encounter | luqijjan |
| 8 | 4634 | Ihw | jalhu: | to be distracted | luhijjan |
| 9 | 4848 | md j | jamdi: | to go away | mudijjan |

Table 5.54: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 324 | ? nj | jaPni: | to slow down | Pinan |
| 2 | 751 | blj | jabla: | to wear off | bilan |
| 3 | 2124 | rdw | jarda: | to be satisfied | ridan |
| 4 | 2365 | z ${ }^{\text {j }}$ | jazni: | to fornicate | zinan |
| 5 | 2813 | frj | jafri: | to buy | firan |
| 6 | 3622 | \%nj | jayna: | to become rich | yinan |
| 7 | 3714 | fdj | jafdi: | to sacrifice | fidan |
| 8 | 4008 | qrj | jaqri: | to host | qiran |
| 9 | 4089 | qlj | jaqla: | to hate | qilan |

Table 5.55: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 713 | b k j | jabki: | to cry | buka:Pan |
| 2 | 1057 | $\theta$ ¢ w | jaӨүu: | to bleat | Өura:Pan |
| 3 | 1347 | $\underline{h} d w$ | jahdu: | to sing for camels | huda:Pan |
| 4 | 1803 | $d^{c} w$ | $j^{\text {jad }}$ u: | to call | duca:Pan |
| 5 | 2146 | r \% w | jayu: | to grunt | ruya:?an |
| 6 | 3779 | fs w | jafsu: | to fart | fusa:Pan |
| 7 | 4888 | m k w | jamku: | to whistle | muka:Pan |
| 8 | 5171 | $\mathrm{n}^{\text {c }} \mathrm{w}$ | jan ${ }^{\text {c }}$ : | to make a sound | nu'a:Pan |

Table 5.56: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ attan

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 689 | $\mathrm{~b} \gamma \mathrm{j}$ | jabyi: | to want | buyjatan |
| 2 | 1425 | $\underline{\mathrm{~h} \delta \mathrm{w}}$ | jahđa: | to have | huđwatan |
| 3 | 1658 | xf j | jaxfa: | to be hidden | xufjatan |


| 4 | 2969 | $\underline{s} \mathrm{~b} \mathrm{w}$ | jasbu： | to long for | subwatan |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 5 | 3538 | $\gamma$ | jaydu： | to become | 子udwatan |
| 6 | 4428 | knj | jakna： | to call | kunjatan |
| 7 | 4603 | Iqj | jalqa： | to encounter | luqjatan |
| 8 | 5133 | $\mathrm{n} \int \mathrm{w}$ <br> $\mathrm{n} \int \mathrm{j}$ | janja： | to get drunk | nufwatan |

Table 5．57：Finally－weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at＋an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 1425 | $\underline{\mathrm{~h}} \underline{\underline{\sigma} w}$ | jahða： | to have | $\underline{\text { hidwatan }}$ |
| 2 | 1477 | $\underline{\mathrm{~h} m \mathrm{j}}$ | jahmi： | put someone on a diet | $\underline{\text { himjatan }}$ |
| 3 | 1657 | xfw | jaxfa： | to be hidden | xifwatan |
| 4 | 1658 | xf j | jaxfa： | to be hidden | xifjatan |
| 5 | 1610 | xzj | jaxza： | to be humiliated | xizjatan |
| 6 | 3761 | frj | jafri： | to lie | firjatan |
| 7 | 5133 | $\mathrm{n} \int \mathrm{w}$ | janJa： | to get drunk | nijwatan |

Table 5．58：Finally－weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}$ at +an

| Number | Dictionary entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 98 | ？才 ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | ja？ða： | to be harmed | Pađa：tan |
| 2 | 324 | ？ nj | jaPni： | to slow down | Pana：tan |
| 3 | 1624 | x $\mathrm{j}^{\text {j }}$ | jaxfa： | to fear | xafa：tan |
| 4 | 1969 | す w | jaðku： | to immolate | đaka：tan |
| 5 | 2325 | z kw | jazku： | to increase | zaka：tan |
| 6 | 2873 | Jkw | jafku： | to complain | Jaka：tan |
| 7 | 5055 | n d3 w | jand3u： | to survive | nad3a：tan |

Table 5．59：Finally－weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ ：n＋an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 789 | bnj | jabni： | to build | bunja：nan |
| 2 | 1459 | $\underline{\mathrm{~h} / \mathrm{w}}$ | jahla： | to be sweet | hulwa：nan |
| 3 | 2124 | $\mathrm{r} \underline{\mathrm{d} w}$ | jarda： | to be satisfied | rudwa：nan |
| 4 | 2590 | $\mathrm{~s} \mid \mathrm{w}$ | jaslu： | to forget | sulwa：nan |
| 5 | 3208 | $\underline{\mathrm{t}} \mathrm{j} \mathrm{j}$ | jatya： | to be despotic | tuyja：nan |
| 6 | 3330 | ${ }^{c} \mathrm{~d} w$ | ja c du： | to be unjust | c udwa：nan |

Table 5．60：Finally－weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{a}$ ： $\mathrm{n}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 56 | $? \mathrm{tj}$ | japti： | to come | Pitja：nan |
| 2 | 2124 | $\mathrm{rd} w$ | jarda： | to be satisfied | ridwa：nan |
| 3 | 3395 | ${ }^{c} s j$ | jacsa： | to disobey | isja：nan |
| 4 | 3571 | $\gamma \int j$ | jayfa： | to come upon | rijja：nan |
| 5 | 5117 | nsj | jansa： | to forget | nisja：nan |

Table 5．61：Finally－weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{u}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at＋an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 43 | ？b w | jaPbu： | to become a father | Pubuwwatan |
| 2 | 83 | $? \times \mathrm{w}$ | ja？xu： | to have a brother | Puxuwwatan |
| 3 | 3689 | ft w | jaftu： | to be youthful | futuwwatan |
| 4 | 5026 | nbw | janbu： | to be inconsistent with | nubuwwatan |

Table 5.62: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+a n$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 713 | b j | jabki: | to cry | bukan |
| 2 | 2511 | srj | jasri: | to walk | suran |
| 3 | 4603 | I j | jalqa: | to encounter | luqan |
| 4 | 5379 | hdj | jahdi: | to guide | hudan |

Table 5.63: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 1477 | $\underline{h} \mathrm{~m} \mathrm{j}$ | jahmi: | to be hot | $\underline{\text { hamijjan }}$ |
| 2 | 3571 | $\gamma \mathrm{j} \mathrm{j}$ | jayfa: | to darken | yajijan |
| 3 | 5172 | $\mathrm{n}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{j}$ | $\mathrm{jna}^{\mathrm{c} a:}$ | to announce the death of <br> someone | na $\mathrm{c}_{\mathrm{ijjan}}$ |

Table 5.64: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+a n$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2590 | s Iw | jasla: | to forget | silijjan |
| 2 | 3308 | ${ }^{\text {c }}$ tw | ja'tu: | to be excessive | ${ }^{\text {itijjjan }}$ |

Table 5.65: Finally-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 98 | $? ð j$ | ja?ða: | to be harmed | ?aðijjatan |

Appendix (D): Doubly-weak VNs
Table 5.66: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1990 | ठ w j | jađwi: | to wither | đawjan |
| 2 | 1990 | đ w ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jađwi: | to wither | ðajjan |
| 3 | 2241 | rwj | jarwi: | to quench | rajjan |
| 4 | 2385 | z w j | jazwi: | to dismiss | zajjan |
| 5 | 2932 | Jwj | jajwi: | to barbeque | Jajjan |
| 6 | 3155 | d w ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jadwi: | to join | dajjan |
| 7 | 3262 | tw ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jatwi: | to fold | tajjan |
| 8 | 3632 | rwj | jaywi: | to deviate from what is right | yajjan |
| 9 | 4477 | kw j | jakwi: | to burn | kajjan |
| 10 | 4664 | Iwj | jalwi: | to bend | lajjan |
| 11 | 4664 | Iwj | jalwi: | to bend | lawjan |
| 12 | 5564 | $w \underline{h}$ | jahi: | to inspire | wahjan |
| 13 | 5568 | wxj | jaxi: | to intend | waxjan |
| 14 | 5590 | wrj | jari: | to inflame | warjan |
| 15 | 5615 | w j | jafi: | to adorn to inform against | wafjan |
| 16 | 5646 | $w^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j}$ | ja ${ }^{\text {i }}$ : | to be aware of | wa ${ }^{\text {c jan }}$ |
| 17 | 5655 | wfj | jafi: | to fulfill <br> to increase | wafjan |
| 18 | 5665 | w q ${ }^{\text {j }}$ | jaqi: | to protect | waqjan |
| 19 | 5687 | wlj | jali: | to be close | waljan |
| 20 | 5692 | wnj | jani: | to abandon | wanjan |
| 21 | 5701 | whj | jahi: | to be weak | wahjan |

Table 5.67: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{i}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+$ an

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 372 | ? w j | ja?wi: | to accommodate | Puwijjan |
| 2 | 1083 | $\theta$ w j | jaӨwi: | to settle | Ouwijjan |
| 3 | 1709 | x w j | jaxwi: | to be empty | xuwijjan |
| 4 | 1901 | d w j | jadwi: | to make loud noise | duwijjan |
| 5 | 1990 | ¢ w j | jađwi: | to wither | đuwijjan |
| 6 | 2385 | zwj | jazwi: | to dismiss | zuwijjan |
| 7 | 3155 | $\underline{d} \mathrm{w}$ | jadwi: | to join | duwijjan |
| 8 | 5490 | hwj | jahwi: | to fall | huwijjan |
| 9 | 5701 | whj | jahi: | to be weak | wuhijjan |

Table 5.68: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2241 | rwj | jarwi: | to narrate | riwa:jatan |
| 2 | 3632 | ywj | jaywi: | to deviate from what is right | yiwa:jatan |
| 3 | 3632 | ywj | jaywa: | to deviate from what is right | yiwa:jatan |
| 4 | 5615 | w Jj | jafi: | to inform against | wija:jatan |
| 5 | 5665 | wqj | jaqi: | to protect | wiqa:jatan |
| 6 | 5687 | wlj | jali: | to rule | wila:jatan |

Table 5.69: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1281 | d3 w j | jad3wi: | to miss dreadfully | dzawan |
| 2 | 3155 | d w j | jadwa: | to be weak | dawan |
| 3 | 3262 | t w ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | jatwa: | to become thin | tawan |
| 4 | 5289 | n w j | janwi: | to depart | nawan |
| 5 | 5490 | hwj | jahwa: | to love | hawan |

Table 5.70: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Gloss | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1083 | $\theta$ w j | jaӨwi: | to settle | Өawa:Pan |
| 2 | 1534 | $\underline{\text { h }} \mathrm{j}$ | jahja: | to be bashful | haja:Pan |
| 3 | 1709 | xw j | jaxwi: | to be empty | xawa:?an |
| 4 | 3514 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j} j$ | ja ${ }^{\text {ja }}$ a | to be incapable of | aja:Pan |
| 5 | 5655 | wfj | jafi: | to fulfill to increase | wafa:?an |

Table 5.71: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{aC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3} \mathrm{at}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 1514 | $\underline{\mathrm{~h} w \mathrm{j}}$ | jahwi: | to include | $\underline{\text { hawa:jatan }}$ |
| 2 | 3632 | $\gamma \mathrm{wj}$ | jaywi: | to deviate from what is right | yawa:jatan |
| 3 | 3632 | $\gamma \mathrm{wj}$ | jaywa: | to deviate from what is right | yawa:jatan |
| 4 | 5687 | wlj | jali: | to rule | wala:jatan |

Table 5.72: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary Entry number | Consonantal root | Imperfective verb | Glos ${ }^{\text {s }}$ | Verbal noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2241 | rwj | jarwi: | to quench | rijjan |
| 2 | 3514 | ${ }^{\text {c }} \mathrm{j} j$ | ${ }^{\text {ja }}$ cja: | to be incapable of | ${ }^{\text {ijjjan }}$ |

Table 5.73: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{C}_{3}$ at+an

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| 1 | 5289 | n j j | janwi: | to intend | nijjatan |
| 2 | 5574 | wdj | jadi: | to give blood money | dijatan |
| 3 | 5615 | $\mathrm{w} \int \mathrm{j}$ | jafi: | to adorn | jijatan |

Table 5.74: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{uC}_{2} \mathrm{a}: \mathrm{C}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 3503 | ${ }^{c} w j$ | ja ${ }^{c} w i:$ | to bark | ${ }^{\text {c uwa:Pan }}$ |

Table 5.75: Doubly-weak VNs of the pattern $\mathrm{C}_{1} \mathrm{iC}_{2} \mathrm{aC}_{3}+\mathrm{an}$

| Number | Dictionary <br> Entry number | Consonantal <br> root | Imperfective <br> verb | Gloss | Verbal <br> noun |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 2686 | sw j | jaswa: | to draw oneself up | siwan |


[^0]:    (c) 2022. Eman Ali \& Radwan Mahadin. This research/review article is distributed under the terms of the Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivatives 4.0 International (CC BY-NC-ND 4.0). You must give appropriate credit to authors and reference this article if parts of the article are reproduced in any manner. Applicable licensing terms are at https://creativecommons.org/ licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/.

[^1]:    © 2022 Global Journals

